



<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/>

**Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden**

St. Louis :Missouri Botanical Garden Press,1914-

<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/bibliography/702>

**v. 94 2007:** <http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/item/55382>

Page(s): Page 298, Page 299, Page 300, Page 301, Page 302, Page 303, Page 304, Page 305, Page 306, Page 307, Page 308, Page 309, Page 310, Page 311, Page 312, Page 313, Page 314, Page 315, Page 316, Page 317, Page 318, Page 319, Page 320, Page 321, Page 322, Page 323

Contributed by: Missouri Botanical Garden, Peter H. Raven Library

Sponsored by: Missouri Botanical Garden

Generated 2 October 2011 10:03 AM

<http://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/pdf3/008120100055382>

This page intentionally left blank.



---

A PHYLOGENETIC ANALYSIS OF  
THE *CASCABELA*–*THEVETIA*  
SPECIES COMPLEX  
(PLUMERIEAE, APOCYNACEAE)  
BASED ON MORPHOLOGY<sup>1</sup>

---

Leonardo O. Alvarado-Cárdenas<sup>2</sup> and  
Helga Ochoterena<sup>2</sup>

ABSTRACT

A parsimony cladistic analysis based on 55 morphological characters was performed for the *Cascabela* Raf.–*Thevetia* L. species complex (Apocynaceae), including 22 terminals, sampling at least one species of each genus in Plumerieae sensu Endress and Bruyns. The consensus of the 12 most parsimonious trees (length = 164, consistency index = 0.50, retention index = 0.75) can be correlated to three previous subtribal classifications. The topology supports the monophyly of the *Cascabela*–*Thevetia* species complex, but it is not conclusive to whether *Cascabela* should be recognized as a genus or as a subgenus of *Thevetia*. Because there are two important and easy-to-diagnose characters supporting each clade (digitiform suprastaminal appendages and embryos not compressed in *Cascabela*; reniform fruits and segmented endocarp in *Thevetia*), the recognition of two genera is preferred here. Therefore, the new combination *C. pinifolia* (Standl. & Steyerf.) Alvarado-Cárdenas & Ochot.-Booth is proposed. Keys and synoptic descriptions for the two genera and their species are provided.

*Key words:* Apocynaceae, *Cascabela*, *Cerbera*, Cerbereae, morphology, Plumerieae, *Thevetia*, Thevetiinae.

---

The Apocynaceae s.l. family have approximately 5000 species and 395 genera classified in five subfamilies (Endress & Bruyns, 2000; Endress, 2004), of which Rauvolfioideae is the most diverse and heterogeneous, with 10 tribes. Among these tribes, the circumscription of Plumerieae has changed according to several authors (Table 1), and Endress and Bruyns (2000) proposed the most recent tribal classification, based on morphology and recent DNA phylogenetic hypotheses. According to this classification, Plumerieae consists of 11 genera (Endress & Bruyns, 2000; Sennblad & Bremer, 2002) including *Cascabela* Raf., *Cerbera* L., and *Thevetia* L. These genera share a close morphological relationship, which is reflected in the recognition by some authors (Lippold, 1980; Alvarado-Cárdenas, 2003) of a generic complex with an intricate taxonomic history. This begins with Tournefort (1700), who first applied the name *Ahouai* Tourn. for *T. ahouai* (L.) A. DC. Later, in the works *Genera Plantarum* and *Hortus Cliffortianus*, and *Opera Varia* Linnaeus (1737a, 1737b, 1758, respectively) changed *Ahouai* to *Thevetia*, in honor of the French monk A. Thevet. However, in

subsequent editions of *Species Plantarum* (Linnaeus, 1753) and *Genera Plantarum* (Linnaeus, 1754), Linnaeus included *Thevetia* within *Cerbera*, starting the confusion regarding the generic circumscription and creating disagreements among subsequent authors. Throughout the history of this generic complex, several names are involved, including *Ahouai* Mill. (Miller, 1754) and *Thevetia* Adans. (Adanson, 1763), and later *Plumeriopsis* Rusby & Woodson (Woodson, 1937) and *Ahorai* Pichon (Pichon, 1948a), but none of these names were correctly applied, as discussed in the taxonomic revision of *Thevetia* by Lippold (1980). After this work, the complex was divided into three genera, based on fruit characters and flower differences (Fig. 1), but Lippold's position is still in question. The long controversy includes two principal proposals: (1) to recognize *Thevetia* as different from *Cerbera*, but not from *Cascabela* (Gensel, 1969; Williams, 1996a, b; Allorge, 1998; Morales, 2005); and (2) to recognize three generic entities: *Cascabela*, *Cerbera*, and *Thevetia* (Rafinesque-Schmaltz, 1838; Lippold, 1980; Gentry, 1998; Potgieter & Albert, 2001; Alvarado-Cárdenas,

---

<sup>1</sup> We express our sincere thanks to Mary Endress for all of her time, help, and patience throughout review, and for her advice during the entire development of this research. We are sincerely grateful for the comments of Victoria Hollowell and an anonymous reviewer, which greatly improved the text. We also thank the following persons and institutions for their valuable assistance and advice: Fred Stauffer, Conservatoire et Jardin Botaniques de la Ville de Genève, Switzerland; Ma. del Rosario García Peña and Berenit Mendoza-Garfias, Instituto de Biología, Universidad Nacional Autónoma de México (UNAM); Enrique Martínez, Instituto de Geología, UNAM. We appreciate the courtesy of the curators of the following herbaria in allowing us to consult the collections or in arranging the loan of material: G, MO, NY, SP, XAL, and Z. This research was supported by the Consejo Nacional de Ciencia y Tecnología (CONACyT) and the Dirección General de Estudios de Posgrado (DGEPE, UNAM).

<sup>2</sup> Departamento de Botánica, Instituto de Biología, Universidad Nacional Autónoma de México, Apdo. Postal 70-367, México DF 04510, México. helga@ibiologia.unam.mx.



Table 1. Different proposals of classification for the taxa that were classified within Rauvolfioideae, Plumerieae by Endress and Bruyns (2000). In all the proposals, *Cascabela* is considered as a synonym of *Thevetia*. NI = not included.

Genera	Authors					
	Endlicher (1838)	de Candolle (1844)	Schumann (1897)	Pichon (1948a, b, 1950a)	Leeuwenberg (1983, 1994)	Sennblad & Bremer (2002)
<i>Allamanda</i> L.	Subordo-1 Carisseae	Willughbeieae Allamandaeae	Plumerioideae Arduineae Landolphiineae	Plumerioideae Allamandaeae	Plumerioideae Allamandaeae	Rauvolfioideae Plumerieae
<i>Anechites</i> Griseb.	NI	NI	Plumerioideae Plumerieae Rauwolphiineae	Plumerioideae Rauvolfiiae Anechitinae	Plumerioideae Rauvolfiiae Anechitinae	Rauvolfioideae Plumerieae
<i>Cameraria</i> L.	NI	Plumerieae Tabernaemontanineae	Plumerioideae Plumerieae Alstoniineae	Cerbereoideae Thevetiae Camerariinae	Plumerioideae Cerbereae	Rauvolfioideae Plumerieae
<i>Cascabela</i> Raf.	Subordo-2 Ophioxyleae	Carissaeae Thevetiae	Plumerioideae Plumerieae Cerberiineae	Cerbereoideae Thevetiae Thevetiinae	Plumerioideae Cerbereae	NI
<i>Cerbera</i> L.	Subordo-2 Ophioxyleae	Plumerieae Tabernaemontanineae	Plumerioideae Plumerieae Cerberiineae	Cerbereoideae Thevetiae Cerberinae	Plumerioideae Cerbereae	Rauvolfioideae Plumerieae
<i>Cerberiopsis</i> Vieill. ex Pancher & Sebert	NI	NI	Plumerioideae Plumerieae Cerberiineae	Cerbereoideae Thevetiae Cerberinae	Plumerioideae Cerbereae	NI
<i>Himatanthus</i> Willd. ex Roem. & Schult.	NI	NI	NI	Plumerioideae Plumeriinae	Plumerioideae Plumeriinae	NI
<i>Mortoniella</i> Woodson	NI	NI	NI	Plumerioideae Plumeriinae	Plumerioideae Plumeriinae	NI
<i>Plumeria</i> L.	Subordo-3 Euapocyneae Plumerieae	Plumerieae Tabernaemontanineae	Plumerioideae Plumerieae Alstoniineae	Plumerioideae Plumeriinae	Plumerioideae Plumeriinae	Rauvolfioideae Plumerieae
<i>Skytanthus</i> Meyen	NI	Echiteae	Plumerioideae Plumerieae Plumerieae Alstoniineae	Cerbereoideae Skytantheae Skytantheae	Plumerioideae Cerbereae Cerbereae	NI
<i>Thevetia</i> L.	Subordo-2 Ophioxyleae	Carissaeae Thevetiae	Plumerioideae Plumerieae Cerberiineae	Cerbereoideae Thevetiae Thevetiinae	Plumerioideae Cerbereae	Rauvolfioideae Plumerieae



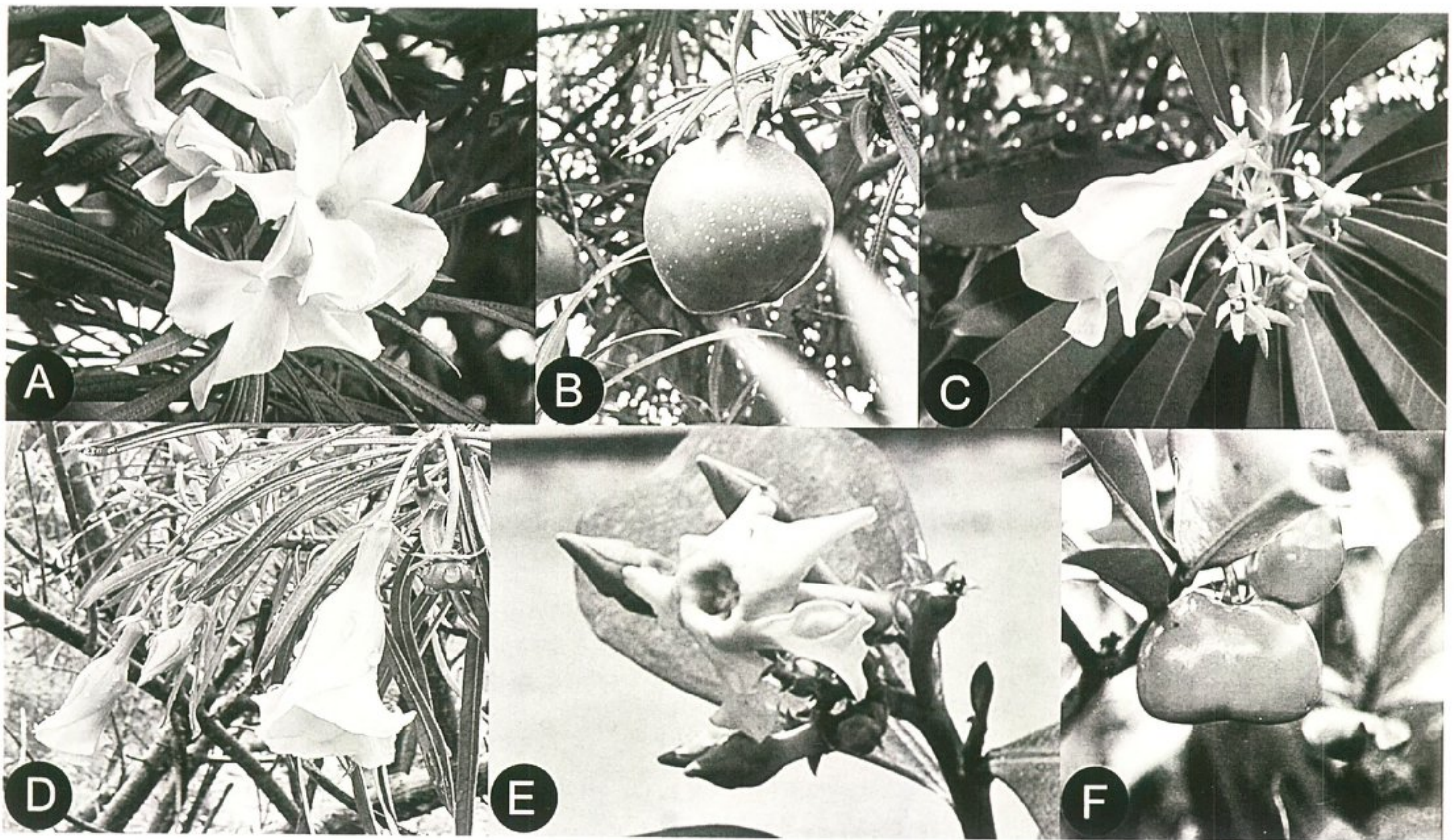


Figure 1. Exemplar species belonging to the *Cascabela*–*Thevetia* complex. —A, B. *Cascabela thevetioides*. —C. *C. gaumeri*. —D. *C. thevetia*. —E, F. *Thevetia ahouai*.

2003; Alvarado-Cárdenas & Ochoterena, 2005). Not recognizing *Thevetia* as a different genus from *Cascabela*, Williams (1996a) elevated *T. peruviana* K. Schum. in Engl. & Prantl var. *pinifolia* Standl. & Steyerm. ex Leavenw. (Leavenworth, 1946) to species rank. Therefore, eight species are currently recognized within *Thevetia* (including *Cascabela*), with six within *Cerbera*. Despite the recent cladistic analyses to classify the family and the tribe based on morphology and/or molecular data (Endress et al., 1996; Sennblad & Bremer, 1996, 2002), these works have not included all the species in the complex; they instead focused on broader questions, leaving aside the problematic circumscription of *Cascabela* and *Thevetia*.

The objective of this work is to provide evidence based on a morphological phylogenetic study for a more natural classification of the generic complex. Also, the intention is to postulate hypotheses for the relationships among the species within the species complex and to test the position of the genera within the tribe. At the same time, the results of this analysis will allow for the postulation of hypotheses for the evolution of flower and fruit characters related to pollination and dispersal syndromes. A key and synoptic descriptions of the taxa in the complex are provided to facilitate future taxonomic work.

#### MATERIAL AND METHODS

An intensive bibliographic compilation (monographic and floristic treatments, phylogenetic studies,

etc.) was assembled to define the species sampling, as well as to compare the observations and coding of the morphological character set: Allorge (1998); Alvarado-Cárdenas (2003, 2004); Boiteau & Allorge (1978); Endress (1996); Endress & Bruyns (2000); Endress et al. (1983, 1996); Ezcurra (1981); Fallen (1983, 1984, 1985, 1986); Gensel (1969); Gentry (1998); Leeuwenberg (1983, 1994, 1999); Nilsson (1986, 1990); Nowicke (1970); Pichon (1948a, b, 1949, 1950a, b); Pire (1989); Plumel (1991); Potgieter & Albert (2001); Rosatti (1989); Roubik & Moreno (1991); Rzedowski & Rzedowski (1998); Sennblad & Bremer (1996, 2002); Sennblad et al. (1998); Simoes & Kinoshita (2002); Standley (1924); Standley & Williams (1958); Veillon (1971); Williams (1996a, b, 2002); Woodson (1935, 1938a, b); and Woodson & Moore (1938).

#### TAXON SAMPLING

Twelve genera and 22 species were included in the cladistic analysis (Table 2). This sampling includes for the first time all species of *Cascabela* (four species) and *Thevetia* (four species), three representative species of *Cerbera* (out of six), and at least one species of each genus within Plumerieae sensu Endress and Bruyns (2000). *Carissa macrocarpa* (Eckl.) A. DC. was used as the functional outgroup according to Sennblad and Bremer (1996), who suggested that it is a member of the sister tribe Carissae (*Carissa* L. and *Acokanthera* G. Don f.). This outgroup was also selected considering potential



Table 2. List of genera and species included in the analysis.

Genera	Species total/included	Species
<i>Carissa</i>	30/1	<i>C. macrocarpa</i> A. DC.
<i>Allamanda</i>	14/1	<i>A. cathartica</i> L.
<i>Anechites</i>	1/1	<i>A. nerium</i> (Aubl.) Urb.
<i>Camereria</i>	3/1	<i>C. latifolia</i> L.
<i>Cascabela</i>	4/4	<i>C. gaumeri</i> (Hemsl.) Lippold <i>C. ovata</i> (Cav.) Lippold <i>C. thevetia</i> (L.) Lippold <i>C. thevetioides</i> (Kunth) Lippold
<i>Cerbera</i>	6/3	<i>C. floribunda</i> K. Schum. <i>C. odollam</i> Gaertn. <i>C. manghas</i> L.
<i>Cerberiopsis</i>	3/1	<i>C. candelabra</i> Vieill. ex Pancher & Sebert
<i>Himatanthus</i>	13/1	<i>H. obovatus</i> (Müll. Arg.) Woodson
<i>Mortoniella</i>	1/1	<i>M. pittieri</i> Woodson
<i>Plumeria</i>	7/2	<i>P. obtusa</i> L. <i>P. rubra</i> L.
<i>Skytanthus</i>	2/2	<i>S. acutus</i> Meyen <i>S. hancorniaefolius</i> (A. DC.) Miers
<i>Thevetia</i>	4/4	<i>T. ahouai</i> (L.) A. DC. <i>T. amazonica</i> Ducke <i>T. bicornuta</i> Müll. Arg. <i>T. pinifolia</i> (Standl. & Steyerl.) J. K. Williams

inclusive synapomorphies, as proposed by Nixon and Carpenter (1994).

#### CHARACTER SAMPLING

The homology hypotheses represented by the character and character state definitions follow the conjunction and similarity (position, form, and function) criteria of Patterson (1982) and De Pinna (1991). Floral and vegetative macromorphological structures were studied from personal collections and more than 900 sheets from herbarium material listed in Appendices 1 and 2. The specimens are deposited in the following herbaria: G, MEXU, MO, NY, SP, XAL, and Z. Reproductive characters were studied from the spirit material and flower anatomical section slide collections of M. Endress at Z.

Pollen grains and floral structures observed under a scanning electron microscope (SEM; Hitachi S-2460N) at the Institute of Biology, UNAM were dehydrated and covered with gold-palladium inside an ionized camera (Emitech K550). Pollen grains for observation under optic microscopy were acetolyzed following Erdtman (1960) and mounted on slides using glycerin. At least 20 grains per species were measured at polar and equatorial axis lengths. The pollen and floral structures were sampled with the authorization of their respective herbaria (MEXU, MO, NY). Sampled collections are indicated by a dagger (†) in Appendix 2.

The following continuous characters were analyzed using descriptive statistics to define the character states: bract length (7), sepal length (9), and pollen diameter (22). Species-level box graphs were constructed from all of the specimen measurements, considering standard error and deviation, using the program Statistica V.6.0.3 (not shown, available from the authors; Statsoft Corporation, Tulsa, Oklahoma). The intervals, which correspond to the proposed character states, were defined to reduce overlap of standard deviation.

#### PHYLOGENETIC ANALYSIS

A morphological matrix (Table 3) was constructed and edited in WinClada (Nixon, 2002), and analyzed using NONA (Goloboff, 1999). To find the most parsimonious trees (MPTs), heuristic searches using tree bisection-reconnection (TBR) were conducted with 2000 replications (in sets of 1000) using different starting trees (Wagner trees built with random addition sequences), holding 20 trees on each replication. The searches were followed by a more extensive TBR holding up to 50,000 trees (twice: h50,000; h/20; mu\*1000; max\*; sv\*). Branches with ambiguous support in the MPTs were collapsed, identical trees were removed, and a consensus tree was calculated using the option "Consensus (strict)" in WinClada and saved as a metafile edited in Adobe Photoshop 6.0. The option "apo]" of NONA (Goloboff,



Table 3. Morphological matrix used in the analysis. Characters and character states as in Appendix 3. Ambiguity key: inapplicable = -; missing data = ?; polymorphism A = 0, 1, B = 1, 2. Generic key: A = *Allamanda*, An = *Anechites*, C = *Cameraria*, Ca = *Carissa*, Cas = *Cascabela*, Ce = *Cerbera*, Cerb = *Cerberiopsis*, H = *Himatanthus*, M = *Mortoniella*, P = *Plumeria*, S = *Skytanthus*, T = *Thevetia*.

	0	5	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50
<i>Ca. macrocarpa</i>	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
<i>P. rubra</i>	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
<i>P. obtusa</i>	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
<i>H. obovatus</i>	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
<i>M. pittieri</i>	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
<i>A. cathartica</i>	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
<i>S. acutus</i>	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
<i>S. hancornaeifolius</i>	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
<i>An. nerium</i>	0	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
<i>C. latifolia</i>	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
<i>Cerb. candelabra</i>	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
<i>Ce. odollam</i>	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
<i>Ce. floribunda</i>	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
<i>Ce. manghas</i>	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
<i>T. bicornuta</i>	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
<i>T. amazonica</i>	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
<i>T. pinifolia</i>	B	0	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
<i>T. ahouai</i>	B	0	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
<i>Cas. ovata</i>	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
<i>Cas. gaumeri</i>	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
<i>Cas. thevetioides</i>	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
<i>Cas. thevetia</i>	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2

1999) was used to identify the character states that unambiguously support the branches of the consensus in all MPTs. With this option, the potential artifacts that result from mapping characters onto the collapsed branches of a consensus (Nixon & Carpenter, 1996) are corrected. To evaluate the relative stability of clades in the consensus, a character removal analysis (Davis et al., 1993), as applied in Luna and Ochoterena (2004), was conducted using NONA (Goloboff, 1999) enabled through the corresponding option in WinClada (Nixon, 2002), using the same parameters as for the original matrix. The goal of this analysis was also to evaluate the contribution of individual characters to the topology of the consensus in order to postulate strategies for future research.

## RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

A total of 55 potentially informative characters were included in the matrix (Table 3); 22 are multistate and six of them (1, 7, 9, 22, 33, 54) were coded as additive (cf. Appendix 3). The matrix has a total of 1210 cells, with eight (0.6%) of them coded as missing (?) and 75 (6.1%) as inapplicable (-).

The heuristic search yielded 12 MPTs (length (L) = 164, consistency index for entire tree (CI) = 0.50, retention index (RI) = 0.75), the consensus of which (Fig. 2; L = 174, CI = 0.47, RI = 0.72) recovers two main clades. The main hierarchical groups correlate to the three taxa proposed by Pichon (1948b, 1950a) and Leeuwenberg (1983, 1994): (1) Plumeriinae,

represented here by *Himatanthus* Willd. ex Roem. & Schult., *Mortoniella* Woodson, and *Plumeria* L.; (2) Allamandaeae, represented by *Allamanda* L., and (3) Cerbereae, represented by the remaining genera. Based on the proposal of Endress and Bruyns (2000), we suggest adjusting these proposed groups to the rank of subtribes, which by nomenclatural priority would be Plumeriinae, Allamandinae, and Thevetiinae (Table 1; Fig. 2).

### ALLAMANDA

The position of *Allamanda* as sister to Thevetiinae (supported by shape of the upper extension of the connective [character 19/state 1, cf. Appendix 3; consistency index for character (ci) = 0.66], presence of infrastaminal appendages [27/1, ci = 0.50], and receptivity pattern type 1 [39/1, ci = 1.0]) conflicts with the hypotheses based on molecular data (Sennblad & Bremer, 1996) and combined analyses (Endress et al., 1996; Potgieter & Albert, 2001). In those analyses, species of *Allamanda* form the most inclusive clade, sharing a most recent common ancestor with *Himatanthus* and *Plumeria*. These conflicting results reflect the morphological complexity of *Allamanda* and its 14 species, and reinforce the need to continue investigating its phylogenetic position. Provisionally, our results support the recognition of a separate subtribal category for *Allamanda* (Allamandinae) as previously suggested (Pichon, 1948b; Leeuwenberg, 1983, 1994).



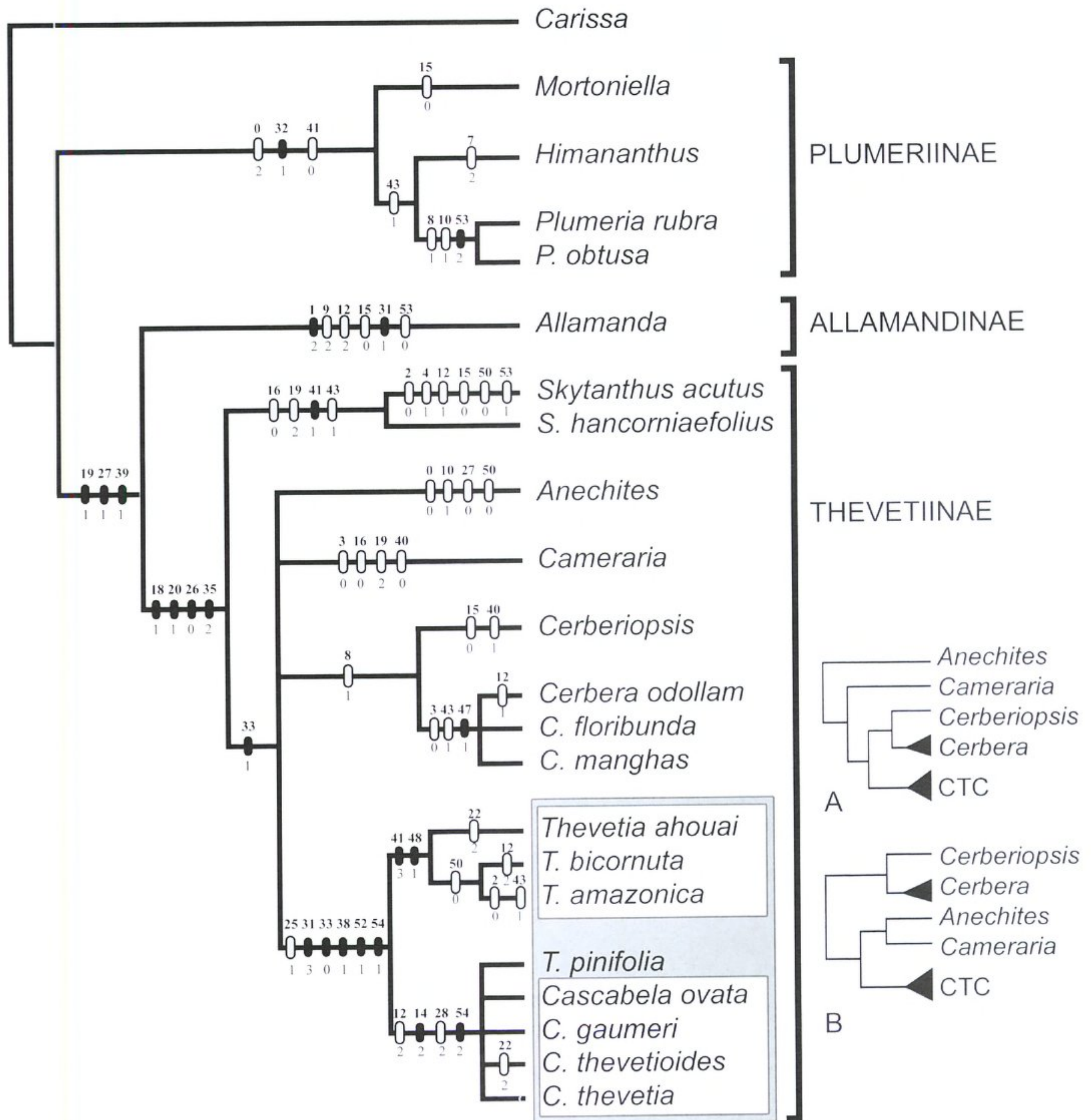


Figure 2. Consensus of 12 most parsimonious trees (MPTs, L = 164, CI = 0.50, RI = 0.75) for the members of tribe Plumerieae and the suggested subtribal classification. Solid ellipses represent synapomorphic states and hollow ones homoplasies. Only nonambiguous character states present in all MPTs are mapped onto the consensus. Numbers above the ellipses correspond to the characters and the numbers below them to the states. Inside the gray rectangle are the species classified by Gensel (1969) as *Thevetia* subg. *Thevetia* and *Thevetia* subg. *Yccotli* (*Cascabela*). Inside the white rectangles are the species considered by Lippold (1980) as belonging to *Thevetia* and *Cascabela*. A, B. Topologies found among the MPTs showing the two alternative hypotheses for the sister group of the *Cascabela–Thevetia* clade (CTC). —A. Topology that supports the traditional view. —B. Topology that supports, in part, the molecular works.

RELATIONSHIPS WITHIN SUBTRIBE PLUMERIINAE

The consensus tree supports the monophyly of Plumeriinae, which corroborates previous classifications by Pichon (1948b, 1950a), Leeuwenberg (1983, 1994), and Plumel (1991), who suggested a close relationship among *Himatanthus*, *Mortoniella*, and *Plumeria*. Plumeriinae is supported as monophyletic by these characters: life form (0/2, ci = 0.50); ovary position (32/1, ci = 1.0); and shape of non-

compressed fruits (41/0, ci = 0.75). Our results also corroborate Potgieter and Albert (2001), where *Plumeria* and *Himatanthus* are also sister.

RELATIONSHIPS WITHIN SUBTRIBE THEVETIINAE

Thevetiinae is supported as monophyletic by having the anther dehiscence latrorse (18/1, ci = 1.0), a dark apical connective color (20/1, ci = 1.0), absence of a depression in the mesocolpium (26/0, ci = 1.0), and



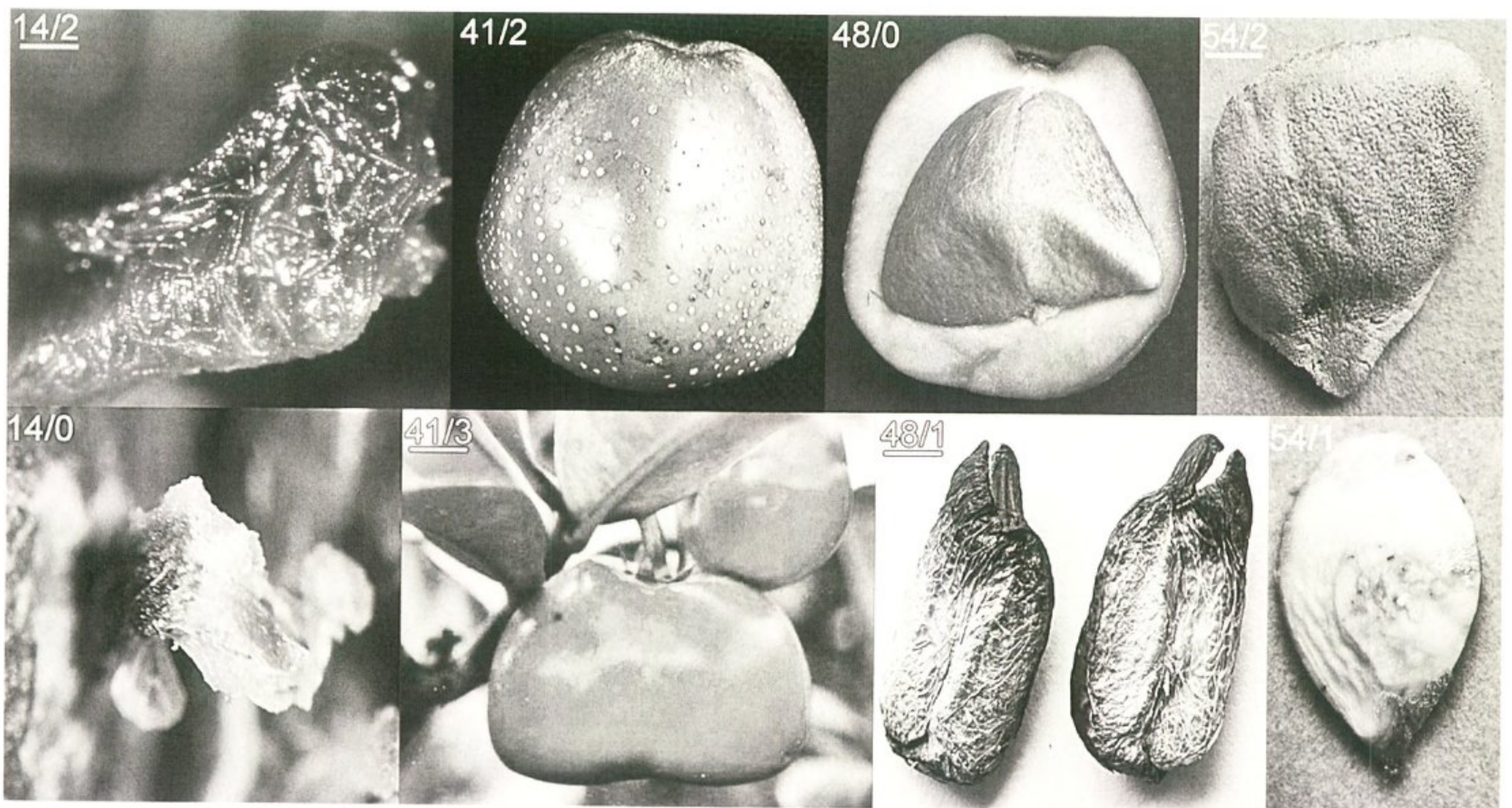


Figure 3. Characters/character states (see Appendix 3) that support the monophyly of *Cascabela* (upper row) and *Thevetia* (lower row). The underlined numbers indicate synapomorphic states that support the corresponding genera.

conical stigmata (35/2,  $ci = 1.0$ ). These characters were previously used to circumscribe the elements of the subfamily Cerberioideae (Pichon, 1948a; Fallen, 1983).

*Skytanthus* Meyen was resolved as monophyletic, supported by the combination of sessile anthers (16/0,  $ci = 0.50$ ), a filamentous upper extension of the connective (19/2,  $ci = 0.66$ ), fusiform fruits (41/1,  $ci = 0.75$ ), and lenticels on the exocarp (43/1,  $ci = 0.20$ ). The position of this genus as the earliest derived within the subtribe is somewhat in agreement with Pichon (1948a), who suggested the genus as the most primitive within his subfamily Cerberioideae.

*Phylogenetic relationships of the Cascabela–Thevetia species complex.* Within subtribe Thevetiinae, three clades correspond more or less to *Cascabela*, *Cerbera*, and *Thevetia*, but *Cascabela* is resolved as paraphyletic, because *T. pinifolia* (Standl. & Steyerl.) J. K. Williams is nested with four other species of *Cascabela*. There is still no consensus regarding the question of whether one should recognize one genus with two subgenera (Gensel, 1969) or two distinct genera (Lippold, 1980), given that *Cascabela* and *Thevetia* are sister taxa (Fig. 2). Nevertheless, based on the unique combination and the clear contrast of character states (Fig. 3), we support the recognition of two genera: *Cascabela*, with two synapomorphies (digitiform suprastaminal appendages [14/2,  $ci = 0.6$ ]; embryos not compressed [54/2,  $ci = 1.0$ ]), and *Thevetia*, also with two synapomorphies (reniform fruits [41/3,  $ci = 0.75$ ];

segmented endocarp [48/1,  $ci = 1.0$ ]). Thus, we propose a new combination for *T. pinifolia* as *Cascabela* (see Appendix 4).

The relationship of *Cascabela* and *Thevetia* as sister taxa is in disagreement with the phylogeny presented by Potgieter and Albert (2001), where *T. ahouai* shared a most recent common ancestor with *Pteralyxia kauaiensis* Caum, while *T. peruviana* (Pers.) K. Schum. (= *Cascabela thevetia* (L.) Lippold) is sister to *Amsonia* Walter. Nevertheless, in our analysis, the sister relationship of these genera is strongly supported by five synapomorphies: partial syncarpy (31/3,  $ci = 1.0$ ), two ovules per carpel (33/0,  $ci = 1.0$ ), a secretory region cylindrical to elliptic (38/1,  $ci = 1.0$ ), denticulate margins of the seed wing (52/1,  $ci = 1.0$ ), and the embryo compressed on one side (54/1,  $ci = 1.0$ ); in addition to one homoplastic character state, the presence of endofissures in the nexine (25/1,  $ci = 0.50$ ). The discrepancy in the results by Potgieter and Albert (2001) could be explained by sampling artifacts (with only two representatives from the generic complex). Conversely, due to lack of material, our study did not include species of *Pteralyxia* K. Schum. & Prantl and *Amsonia*, and therefore future analyses should take into account these sampling issues.

*Cerbera* was resolved as monophyletic, supported by the absence of indumentum on vegetative parts (3/0,  $ci = 0.16$ ), lenticels on exocarp (43/1,  $ci = 0.20$ ), and the endocarp forming a network with the mesocarp (47/1,  $ci = 1.0$ ). In the consensus (Fig. 2), this genus shares a most recent common ancestor with *Cerberiopsis* Vieill. ex Pancher & Sebert, supported by



having obovate sepals (8/1,  $ci = 0.50$ ). The relationship of *Cerbera* as sister to *Cerberiopsis* restricts the generic complex to *Cascabela* and *Thevetia*. At the same time, this sister relationship contrasts with Pichon's (1948a) proposal to group *Cerberiopsis* and *Cameraria* L. within Cameriinae based on fruit compression. However, in our analysis this character appears in all MPTs twice independently (fruit strongly compressed in cross-section; 40/1,  $ci = 0.50$ ). Our analysis corroborates Potgieter and Albert (2001), where *Cerbera* and *Cerberiopsis* are also sister taxa, as well as the observations of Leeuwenberg (1999) and Veillon (1971), who suggested a close relation between these genera based on vegetative and floral appearances.

The sister group of the *Cascabela–Thevetia* clade (hereafter named CTC) is uncertain due to the existence of two conflicting topologies among the MPTs that result in a polytomy in the consensus. Among the MPTs, one topology suggests a sister relationship of the CTC with *Cerbera–Cerberiopsis* (Fig. 2A), supported by the unique combination of obovate leaf blades (2/2,  $ci = 0.33$ ), floral bracts 4–11.5 mm (7/1,  $ci = 0.40$ ), and a connate apical connective (21/1,  $ci = 1.0$ ). This resolution supports the traditional perception of Gensel (1969), Lippold (1980), and Alvarado-Cárdenas (2003). A second topology resolves *Cameraria* and *Anechites* Griseb. as sister to the CTC (Fig. 2B) and is supported by ornamentation on the infrastaminal trichomes (29/1,  $ci = 0.33$ ); nectary (34/1,  $ci = 0.33$ ); and a sclerified endocarp (45/1,  $ci = 0.50$ ). These characters have never been employed to suggest relationship among genera within the tribe. Although this topology is in disagreement with tradition, it corroborates, in part, the relationship supported by molecular data (Sennblad & Bremer, 2002), which also recovered a similar clade including the four genera. According to Sennblad and Bremer (2002), *Anechites* is resolved as sister to *Thevetia*, with *Cerbera* as sister to them and *Cameraria* sharing their most recent common ancestor.

The resolution among species of *Cascabela* lacks hierarchic structure in the consensus (Fig. 2). Among the MPTs, there are three alternative topologies for their relationships, where *C. gaumeri* (Hemsl.) Lippold and *C. ovata* (Cav.) Lippold have the most variable position, placed either as the earliest or most derived species.

*Character removal: Topological consensus resolution.* Twenty-seven (5, 10–12, 13, 15, 17, 18, 20, 22, 23, 25, 26, 28, 31, 35–38, 42, 46, 47, 49, 51–54) out of the 55 characters can be removed without affecting the topology of the consensus.

Removing characters 3 (presence of indumentum on vegetative parts) or 4 (secondary veins) reduces conflict within the *Cascabela* clade. The topology obtained without any of these characters is the same as one of the alternative hypotheses among the original MPTs. By removing character 14 (shape of suprastaminal appendages), there is an increase in resolution within the *Cerbera* clade. When removing characters 1 (phyllotaxis), 9 (sepal length), or 45 (endocarp texture), the topology of the consensus trees supports the sister relationship of *Cerbera–Cerberiopsis* and the CTC. This topology coincides with one of the alternative resolutions among the original MPTs (Fig. 2A). In contrast, when characters 7 (length of bracts), 21 (apical connective arrangement), 24 (exine thickness), 30 (infrastaminal trichomes ornamentation pattern), or 44 (mesocarp consistency) are removed, the sister relationship of the clade *Cameraria–Anechites* and the CTC is recovered (Fig. 2B). Removing characters 41 (shape of non-compressed fruits) and 48 (endocarp presentation) results in lack of support for the genus *Thevetia* as monophyletic. Nevertheless, the reniform shape of the fruits and the segmented endocarp characteristic of all species of *Thevetia* present a strong homology hypothesis supported by morphological and anatomical studies (Pichon, 1948a, 1950b; Alvarado-Cárdenas, 2003). Therefore, we are convinced of the monophyletic nature of this genus. The removal of characters 6 (presence of a dominant axis in the inflorescences that branch) or 8 (sepal shape) results in a decrease in the resolution of the consensus within the *Thevetia* clade, and the clade *Cerbera–Cerberiopsis* is collapsed.

By removing characters 0 (life form), 27 (presence of infrastaminal appendages), 32 (ovary position), 39 (receptivity pattern), or 40 (fruit shape in cross-section), the relative position of *Mortoniella* and *Allamanda* is lost, collapsing both genera to a basal polytomy. The removal of characters 2 (leaf blade shape), 16 (presence of a structure supporting the anther), 29 (presence of ornamentation on the infrastaminal trichomes), 33 (number of ovules per carpel), 34 (presence of nectary), 43 (presence of lenticels on the exocarp), or 50 (presence of a wing on the seed) results in a decrease of resolution within subtribe Cerberineae. Some of these characters are postulated as homologies with the support of careful morphological studies (e.g., character 16 (Fallen, 1986); characters 33 and 50 (Pichon, 1948a)); others should be re-evaluated considering a bigger sample size and/or alternative coding (characters 2, 29, 41, 43). The removal of character 19 (shape of the upper extension of the connective) collapses the backbone of the consensus, but the clades corresponding to the CTC, *Cerbera–Cerberiopsis*, and Plumeriinae are still



supported. This character has been used before in phylogenetic analyses (e.g., Endress et al., 1996; Williams, 2002), but here, as mentioned, we highlight its vital importance to recover the topologies of the MPTs. Because this character does not include polymorphism within taxa and its states are unambiguously defined, we recommend that future analyses that consider morphology include it to test if it is corroborated by independent evidence.

#### EVOLUTION OF CHARACTERS RELATED TO REPRODUCTIVE BIOLOGY AND FLORAL MORPHOLOGY

For Apocynaceae subfamily Asclepiadoideae, numerous works related to pollination biology have been published. These works report mainly species of Diptera, Hymenoptera, and Lepidoptera involved in the complex systems of pollination. In contrast, this type of information for early derived groups within the family is scarce (Lopes & Machado, 1999). For Plumerieae, there are only records for *Himatanthus* and *Plumeria*, which are pollinated by sphingids displaying a process named "pollination by deceit" (Haber, 1984; Plumel, 1991; Knudsen & Tollsten, 1993; Oliveira et al., 2004). The species of *Himatanthus* and *Plumeria* lack nectaries, but they deceive pollinators by displaying many white flowers with strong and attractive fragrances produced at the same time that other species with nectar are in flower. *Mortoniella pittieri* Woodson probably has the same pollination system, because it shares the most recent common ancestor (Fig. 2) and the same character states (Table 3) with both genera. Several species from the *Cerbera*–*Cerberiopsis* clade (hereafter referred as the CCC) also have white flowers, have strong fragrances, and lack nectaries (Leeuwenberg, 1999). Given this pollination syndrome, it is possible that they are also pollinated by sphingids, but the only evidence to suggest that they also exhibit deceit pollination is the lack of nectaries. In contrast to the flower morphology of Plumerieae, the flowers of the CCC have suprastaminal and infrastaminal appendages, which may restrict the pollinators from reaching the pollen. The presence of these appendages (13/1,  $ci = 0.33$ ) is a derived condition in all the MPTs, although the relative time of appearance is ambiguous.

Also with white flowers, *Anechites* and *Cameraria* differ from the previous genera in that they have nectaries. These structures allow us to predict that in the pollination system of both genera, there is no deceit pollination. It could be that all members of the tribe are pollinated by Lepidoptera, even those with yellow flowers (Weberling, 1989; Proctor et al., 1996) such as *Allamanda*, *Cascabela*, *Skytanthus*, or *Theretia*; nevertheless, labels of herbarium material in-

dicate that some species are visited by hummingbirds (*Cascabela ovata*: Pérez A. 861, MEXU) and bees (*C. ovata*: Lott 430, MEXU). Of all the genera with yellow flowers, only *Skytanthus* lacks nectaries. The interpretation of the evolution of nectaries (34) is ambiguous among the MPTs; in all cases, their presence is a derived condition, but in some hypotheses, their absence is plesiomorphic, whereas in others there is a secondary loss ( $ci = 0.5$ – $0.33$ ). It would be interesting to solve this ambiguity, because it may imply a relative increase in the complexity of the flowers, from flowers without nectaries or staminal appendages to flowers without nectaries but with staminal appendages to flowers with both structures.

An increase of structural complexity was suggested by Fallen (1986). She considered *Theretia* (including *Cascabela*) to be one of the most derived genera within Plumerieae, due to the presence of a lobulate secretory region to which the infrastaminal appendages adhere, forming the gynostegium. Here we can corroborate this hypothesis. Not only is the presence of staminal appendages (13/1) derived, but so is the presence of a lobulate secretory region (38/1), which appears a posteriori as a synapomorphy of one of the most derived clades, *Cascabela*–*Theretia*.

Endress (1996) suggested that the presence of appendages in the apical connective region of the anthers could be related to the pollination systems in subfamily Asclepiadoideae. Within Plumerieae, all the genera present these structures, but their shape is variable among genera. In our analysis, the obtuse shape of the anther apical connective (19/0) represents the plesiomorphic condition, which derived into the deltoid connective (19/1) that, in turn, transformed into filamentous connectives (19/2) twice independently (in *Cameraria* and *Skytanthus*). This transformation series could be interpreted as a progressive increase in the length of the connective tissue, but there is no information about the possible function of this structure, which could be involved in the pollination process.

In terms of floral complexity, there are different degrees of fusion of the carpels within the tribe. According to the MPTs, the ancestral condition for the carpel arrangement is apocarpous (31/2), which uniquely derived into secondary syncarpous (31/1) in *Allamanda* and independently also derived into partially syncarpous (31/3) in the CTC. This pattern is also present among other genera in the family, where the ancestral condition is the apocarpous that derives into syncarpous (Endress et al., 1996). One could then interpret a tendency toward fusion of the carpels within the family. In our analysis, carpel fusion (31/3) is correlated (occurs in the same internode) with lowest number of ovules per carpel (33/0). Neverthe-



less, there is a previous step in the reduction of ovule number (33/1) that is not correlated to any degree of carpel fusion.

#### EVOLUTION OF THE CHARACTERS RELATED TO DISPERSAL

Fallen (1985, 1986) proposed that within Plumerieae, the basic fruit type is water dispersed. The texture of the fruit (in this case of the mesocarp) and color of the exocarp, as well as the presence/absence of wings in the seed, are features that can be directly associated to dispersal. In the tribe, the mesocarp (44) can be woody, leathery, spongy, or fleshy. The interpretation of the evolution of this character in the consensus tree is ambiguous regarding the ancestral condition (woody or spongy), but in all cases fleshy and leathery fruits are always interpreted as independently derived conditions. The spongy texture, which has been associated with water dispersal (Gunn & Dennis, 1976; Ridley, 1990), could be the ancestral condition in the tribe, but it could also have appeared one to three times depending on the MPT and the optimization. At the same time, in all the MPTs, the winged seeds must be interpreted as the plesiomorphic condition, with three lost independently in *Anechites*, *Skytanthus acutus* Meyen, and *Thevetia amazonica* Ducke–*T. bicornuta* Müll. Arg. Furthermore, the compression of the seeds on both faces (54/0), which can facilitate wind dispersal, is the ancestral state. The compression of the embryo was lost in one side (54/1) in *Thevetia* and was completely lost (54/2) in *Cascabela*, suggesting that mechanisms other than anemochory are derived. In summary, our results support the hypothesis that anemochory is the ancestral mechanism of dispersion, while zoochory and hydrochory are derived within the tribe.

There are reports that *Thevetia*, with leathery mesocarp (44/1), is dispersed by animals (e.g., Fallen, 1986, reported that *T. ahouai* is consumed by monkeys), which corroborates zoochory as one of the most derived dispersal mechanisms in Plumerieae. Fleshy-colored fruits have been associated with animal dispersal (Fahn, 1982; Ridley, 1990). Although there are no reports of dispersal mechanism for species of *Cascabela*, the presence of fleshy mesocarp (44/2) with black exocarp (42/3) and the sister relationship with *Thevetia* suggest zoochory.

Colored fruits in the tribe are not restricted to leathery or fleshy mesocarps; within *Cerbera*, with spongy mesocarp (44/3), *C. manghas* L. has red exocarp (42/2), whereas *C. floribunda* K. Schum. and *C. odollam* Gaertn. have blue exocarp (42/0). The origin of a red exocarp is homoplastic (derived also in the *Thevetia* clade), which leads to the question of the

chemical nature of the color. Although this genus has colored exocarp, there are reports of water dispersal (Gunn & Dennis, 1976; Leeuwenberg, 1999), which can be correlated to the spongy texture of the mesocarp. In *Cameraria*, this condition can be interpreted as a result of an independent origin or as a common origin with respect to CCC. *Cameraria* and *Cerberiopsis* also share compressed fruits (40/1), but this condition is unambiguously optimized as having two independent origins. It has been suggested that the combination of spongy and flattened fruits allows them to be dispersed by wind or water (Veillon, 1971; Fallen, 1985). The sister relationship of *Cerbera* and *Cerberiopsis* would support the idea of hydrochory in *Cerberiopsis*.

The interpretation of seed dispersal mechanisms for *Allamanda*, which also has spongy mesocarp, is complicated given the wide diversity of morphologies of fruits and seeds among its species. In *A. cathartica* L., the spongy mesocarp is very thin, whereas in the CCC, it is well developed. Nevertheless, Fallen (1986) suggested hydrochory for this genus based on the spheroid shape of the fruit. The possible independent origin of the spongy mesocarp in combination with winged seeds (50/1) suggests that the dispersal mechanism for the genus is anemochory. Although the wings in the seeds of *A. cathartica* are heavy and contradict this idea, some species of *Allamanda* have papyraceous wings, which supports the hypothesis of wind dispersal. However, other species in the genus (e.g., *A. martii* Müll. Arg., *A. oenotheraefolia* Pohl., *A. puberula* A. DC.) have an exocarp with thorny projections, which could suggest zoochory (Mauseth, 1988).

#### CONCLUSIONS

The phylogenetic hypothesis for the tribe can be correlated to previous subtribal classifications, and the monophyly of subtribes Plumeriinae and Thevetiinae is supported by several synapomorphies. Allamandinae is accepted as a subtribe based on the sister position of *Allamanda* with respect to Thevetiinae. Nevertheless, this subtribe is taken as provisional due to conflict with molecular data.

Both *Cascabela* and *Thevetia* are supported as monophyletic so long as *T. pinifolia* is transferred to *Cascabela*. The combination and contrast of character states that support both clades (*Thevetia* and *Cascabela*) allow us to prefer the recognition of two generic entities instead of only *Thevetia* with two subgenera. *Cascabela* has five species, all of them present in Mexico and Central America except for two species endemic to Mexico. *Thevetia* has two species native to



South America and one growing from Mexico to South America. The sister group of the *Cascabela–Thevetia* clade remains uncertain, with two equally parsimonious possibilities: *Cerbera–Cerberiopsis* or *Anechites–Cameraria*. Similarly, the phylogenetic hypothesis of *Cascabela* at species level does not have hierarchical structure in the consensus. Therefore, the incorporation of a greater amount and type of information (morphological and molecular data and more species) is suggested. There is a need for continued research regarding macromorphology and micromorphology, which will allow us to propose new characters and re-evaluate the primary homology hypotheses. In the same way, it is necessary to invest in efforts to gather field observations and in experiments to improve our knowledge of reproductive and dispersal biology.

This cladistic analysis corroborates the relevance of the use of the morphology in phylogenetic reconstruction, recovering groups postulated by traditional taxonomy, as well as by molecular or combined phylogenies.

#### Literature Cited

- Adanson, M. 1763. Familles des Plantes, Vol. 2. Leercé, Paris.
- Allorge, L. 1998. Les *Thevetia*, compagnons des succulentes. *Succulentes* 21: 23–32.
- Alvarado-Cárdenas, L. O. 2003. La Familia Apocynaceae en el Valle de Tehuacán–Cuicatlán (Puebla–Oaxaca). B.Sc. Thesis, Facultad de Ciencias, UNAM, Mexico.
- . 2004. Apocynaceae. *Flora del Valle de Tehuacán–Cuicatlán* 38: 1–57.
- & H. Ochoterena. 2005. Phylogenetic analysis of the *Cascabela–Thevetia* complex (Plumeriaceae; Apocynaceae) based on morphology. P. 1007 in XVII International Botanical Congress—Abstracts, Vienna, Austria.
- Boiteau, P. & L. Allorge. 1978. Morphologie et biologie florales des Apocynacées: I. Differences essentielles entre les Plumerioïdées et les Tabernaemontanoidées. *Adansonia* 17: 305–326.
- Bremer, B. 1992. Phylogeny of the Rubiaceae (Chiococceae) based on molecular and morphological data—Useful approaches for classification and comparative ecology. *Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard.* 79: 380–387.
- Bruyns, P. V. 2000. Phylogeny and biogeography of the Stapeliads: I. Phylogeny. *Pl. Syst. Evol.* 221: 199–226.
- & P. Linder. 1991. A revision of *Microlooma* R. Br. (Asclepiadaceae–Asclepiadeae). *Bot. Jahrb. Syst.* 112: 453–527.
- de Candolle, A. P. 1844. Apocynaceae. Pp. 318–489 in *Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis*, Vol. 8. Fortin Masson, Paris.
- Davis, J. L., M. W. Frohlich & R. J. Soreng. 1993. Cladistic characters and cladogram stability. *Syst. Bot.* 18: 188–196.
- Endlicher, S. F. L. 1838. *Genera Plantarum Secundum Ordines Naturales Disposita*. Vindobonae.
- Endress, M. E. 2004. Apocynaceae: Brown and now. *Telopea* 10: 525–541.
- & V. P. Bruyns. 2000. A revised classification of the Apocynaceae s.l. *Bot. Rev. (Lancaster)* 66: 1–56.
- , B. Sennblad, S. Nilsson, L. Civeyrel, M. W. Chase, S. Huysmans, E. Grafstrom & B. Bremer. 1996. A phylogenetic analysis of Apocynaceae s. str. and some related taxa in Gentianales: A multidisciplinary approach. *Opera Bot. Belg.* 7: 59–102.
- Endress, P. K. 1996. Diversity and evolutionary trends in angiosperm anthers. Pp. 92–110 in W. G. D’Arcy & R. C. Keating (editors), *The Anther: Form, Function and Phylogeny*. Cambridge Univ. Press, New York.
- , M. Jenny & M. E. Fallen. 1983. Convergent elaboration of apocarpous gynoecia in higher advanced dicotyledons (Sapindales, Malvales, Gentianales). *Nordic J. Bot.* 3: 293–300.
- Erdtman, G. 1960. The acetolysis method. A revised description. *Svensk. Bot. Tidskr.* 54: 561–564.
- Ezcurra, C. 1981. Revisión de las Apocináceas de la Argentina. *Darwiniana* 23: 367–474.
- Fahn, A. 1982. *Plant Anatomy*. Pergamon Press, Oxford.
- Fallen, M. E. 1983. A systematic revision of *Anechites* (Apocynaceae). *Brittonia* 35: 222–231.
- . 1984. The style-head of the Apocynaceae—Its structure and significance. *Bot. Soc. Amer. Suppl.* 5: 28–29.
- . 1985. The gynoecial development and systematic position of *Allamanda* (Apocynaceae). *Amer. J. Bot.* 72: 572–579.
- . 1986. Floral structure in the Apocynaceae: Morphological, functional and evolutionary aspects. *Bot. Jahrb. Syst.* 106: 245–286.
- Font Quer, P. 1982. *Diccionario de Botánica*. Labor, Mexico.
- Gensel, W. H. 1969. A Revision of the Genus *Thevetia* (Apocynaceae). M.Sc. Thesis, Univ. Connecticut, Storrs, Connecticut.
- Gentry, A. H. 1998. Apocynaceae. Pp. 116–132 in W. D. Stevens, C. Ulloa, U. A. Pool & O. M. Montiel (editors), *Flora de Nicaragua*, Tomo 1. *Monogr. Syst. Bot. Missouri Bot. Gard.* 85.
- Goloboff, P. 1999. NONA (NO NAME) Ver. 2. Publicada por el autor, Tucumán, Argentina.
- Gunn, C. R. & J. V. Dennis. 1976. *World Guide of Tropical Drift Seeds and Fruits*. Demeter Press, New York.
- Haber, W. A. 1984. Pollination by deceit in a mass-flowering tropical tree *Plumeria rubra* L. (Apocynaceae). *Biotropica* 16: 269–275.
- Klackenberg, J. 1998. Taxonomy and phylogeny of the genus *Camptocarpus* s.l. (Periplocoideae, Asclepiadaceae). *Bot. Jahrb. Syst.* 120: 45–85.
- Knudsen, J. T. & L. Tollsten. 1993. Trends in floral scent chemistry in pollination syndromes: Floral scent composition in moth-pollinated taxa. *Bot. J. Linn. Soc.* 113: 263–284.
- Lawrence, G. 1958. *Taxonomy of Vascular Plants*. MacMillan Co., New York.
- Leavenworth, W. C. 1946. A preliminary study of the vegetation of the region between Cerro Tancitaro and the Rio Tepalcatepec, Michoacan, Mexico. *Amer. Midl. Naturalist* 36: 137–206.
- Leeuwenberg, A. J. M. 1983. Some remarks on the taxonomy of the Plumerioideae. *Bothalia* 14: 799–801.
- . 1994. Taxa of the Apocynaceae above the genus level. *Series of Apocynaceae*: 38. Wageningen Agric. Univ. Pap. 94: 45–60.
- . 1999. *Series of revisions of Apocynaceae*: 47. The genus *Cerbera* L. Wageningen Agric. Univ. Pap. 98: 1–64.
- Liede, S. 1994. Myth and reality of the subtribe *Astephaninae* (Decne.) Schumann (Asclepiadaceae). *Bot. J. Linn. Soc.* 114: 81–98.



- Linnaeus, C. 1737a. *Genera Plantarum*, 1st ed. Lugduni Batavorum.
- . 1737b. *Hortus Cliffortianus*. Amsterdam.
- . 1753. *Species Plantarum*. Stockholm, Leiden.
- . 1754. *Genera Plantarum*, 5th ed. Hafner Publishing Co., Germany.
- . 1758. *Opera Varia in Quibus Continentur Fundamenta Botanica, Sponsalia Plantarum et Systema Naturae*. Lucca.
- Lippold, H. 1980. Die Gattungen *Thevetia* L., *Cerbera* L. und *Cascabela* Rafin (Apocynaceae). *Feddes Repert.* 91: 45–55.
- Lopes, A. V. & I. C. Machado. 1999. Pollination and reproductive biology of *Rauwolfia grandiflora* (Apocynaceae): Secondary pollen presentation, herkogamy and self-incompatibility. *Pl. Biol.* 1: 547–553.
- Luna, I. & H. Ochoterena. 2004. Phylogenetic relationship of the genera of Theaceae based on morphology. *Cladistics* 20: 223–270.
- Mauseth, J. D. 1988. *Plant Anatomy*. Benjamin Cummings Publishing, San Francisco.
- Miller, P. 1754. *The Gardeners Dictionary*, abridged, 4th ed. London.
- Morales, J. F. 2005. Estudios en las Apocynaceae neotropicales XIX: La familia Apocynaceae s. str. (Apocynoideae, Rauwolfioideae) de Costa Rica. *Darwiniana* 43: 90–191.
- Nelson, C. 1996. La flora de Honduras en la Biología Centrali-Americana, de Hemsley. *Fontqueria* 44: 53–68.
- Nilsson, S. 1986. The significance of pollen morphology in the Apocynaceae. Pp. 359–374 in S. Blackmore & I. K. Ferguson (editors), *Pollen and Spores: Form and Function*. J. Linn. Soc. Symp. Ser. 12.
- . 1990. Taxonomic and evolutionary significance of pollen morphology in the Apocynaceae. *Pl. Syst. Evol. Suppl.* 5: 91–102.
- Nixon, K. C. 2002. WinClada ver. 1.0000. Published by the author, Ithaca, New York.
- & J. M. Carpenter. 1994. On outgroups. *Cladistics* 9: 413–426.
- & ———. 1996. On simultaneous analysis. *Cladistics* 12: 221–241.
- Nowicke, J. N. 1970. Apocynaceae. In *Flora of Panama*. Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard. 57: 59–130.
- Ochoterena, H. 2000. Systematics of *Hintonia* Bullock and the *Portlandia* Complex (Rubiaceae). Ph.D. Dissertation, Cornell Univ., Ithaca, New York.
- Oliveira, P. E., P. E. Gibbs & A. A. Barbosa. 2004. Moth pollination of woody species in the cerrados of central Brazil: A case of so much owed to so few? *Pl. Syst. Evol.* 245: 41–54.
- Ollerton, J. & S. Liede. 1997. Pollination systems in the Asclepiadaceae: A survey and preliminary analysis. *Biol. J. Linn. Soc.* 62: 593–610.
- Patterson, C. 1982. Morphological characters and homology. Pp. 21–74 in K. A. Joysey & A. E. Friday (editors), *Problems of Phylogenetic Reconstruction*. Academic Press, London.
- Pichon, M. 1948a. Classification des Apocynacées. V. Cerberioïdées. *Not. Syst. Paris.* 13: 212–229.
- . 1948b. Classification des Apocynacées. IX. Rauwolfiées, Alstoniées, Allamandées et Tabernaémontanoidées. *Mém. Mus. Natl. Hist. Nat. Ser. B, Bot.* 27: 153–251.
- . 1949. Classification des Apocynacées. XXVII. Détermination des graines de Plumérioidées et de Cerberioïdées. *Bull. Mus. Natl. Hist. Nat., B.* 21: 266–269.
- . 1950a. Classification des Apocynacées. XXVIII. Supplément aux Plumérioidées. *Mém. Mus. Natl. Hist. Nat. Ser. B, Bot.* 1: 145–173.
- . 1950b. Classification des Apocynacées. XXXI. Le fruit des genres *Thevetia* et *Ahovei*. *Bull. Mus. Natl. Hist. Nat., B* 21: 291–294.
- de Pinna, M. C. 1991. Concepts and tests of homology in the cladistic paradigm. *Cladistics* 7: 367–394.
- Pire, S. M. 1989. Morfología polínica de las Apocynaceae de la Argentina. *Bol. Soc. Argent. Bot.* 26: 69–84.
- Plumel, M. M. 1991. Le genre *Himatanthus* (Apocynaceae). Révision taxonomique. *Bradea* 5(suppl.): 1–118.
- Potgieter, K. & V. A. Albert. 2001. Phylogenetic relationships within Apocynaceae s.l. based on *trnL* intron and *trnL-F* spacer sequences and propagule characters. *Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard.* 88: 523–549.
- Proctor, M., P. Yeo & A. Lack. 1996. *The Natural History of Pollination*. Timber Press, Portland.
- Radford, A. E. 1986. *Fundamentals of Plant Systematics*. Harper & Row Publishers, New York.
- Rafinesque-Schmaltz, C. S. 1838. *Sylva Telluriana. Mantis Synoptica. New genera and species of trees and shrubs of North America*. Philadelphia.
- Ridley, H. N. 1990. *The Dispersal of Plants Throughout the World*. L. Reeve & Co., Kent.
- Rosatti, T. J. 1989. The genera of the suborder Apocynineae (Apocynaceae and Asclepiadaceae) in the southeastern United States. *J. Arnold Arbor.* 70: 307–401.
- Roth, I. 1977. *Fruits of Angiosperms*. Gebrüder Borntraeger, Berlin.
- Roubik, D. W. & J. E. Moreno P. 1991. Pollen and Spores of Barro Colorado Island. *Monogr. Syst. Bot. Missouri Bot. Gard.* 36.
- Rzedowski, J. & G. Calderón de Rzedowski. 1998. Apocynaceae. *Flora del Bajío y Regiones Adyacentes*. 70: 1–64.
- Schumann, K. 1897. Apocynaceae. Pp. 109–189 in A. Engler & K. Prantl (editors), *Nat. Pflanzenfam., Vol. 4*. Engelmann, Leipzig.
- Sennblad, B. & B. Bremer. 1996. The familial and subfamilial relationships of Apocynaceae and Asclepiadaceae evaluated with *rbcL* data. *Pl. Syst. Evol.* 202: 153–175.
- & ———. 2002. Classification of Apocynaceae s.l. according to a new approach combining Linnaean and phylogenetic taxonomy. *Syst. Biol.* 51: 389–409.
- , M. E. Endress & B. Bremer. 1998. Morphology and molecular data in phylogenetic fraternity: The tribe Wrightieae (Apocynaceae) revisited. *Amer. J. Bot.* 85: 1143–1158.
- Simões, A. O. & L. S. Kinoshita. 2002. The Apocynaceae s. str. of the Carrancas region, Minas Gerais, Brazil. *Darwiniana* 40: 127–169.
- Sousa S., M. & S. Zarate. 1988. *Flora Mesoamericana, Glosario para Spermatophyta. Español–Inglés*. Instituto de Biología, UNAM, Mexico.
- Standley, P. C. 1924. Apocynaceae. Pp. 1116–1147 in *Trees and Shrubs of Mexico*. Contr. U.S. Natl. Herb. 23.
- & L. O. Williams. 1958. Apocynaceae. Pp. 236–407 in P. C. Standley, L. O. Williams & D. N. Gibson (editors), *Flora of Guatemala*. Fieldiana, Bot. 24. Field Museum of Natural History, Chicago.
- Tournefort, J. P. 1700. *Institutiones Rei Herbariae*, 2nd ed. Paris.
- Van der Ham, R., Y. M. Zimmermann, S. Nilsson & A. Igersheim. 2001. Pollen morphology and phylogeny of the *Alyxieae* (Apocynaceae). *Grana* 40: 169–191.



- Veillon, J.-M. 1971. Une Apocynacée monocarpique de Nouvelle-Calédonie *Cerberiopsis candelabrum* Vieill. *Adansonia* Ser. 2, 11: 625–639.
- Weberling, F. 1989. *Morphology of Flowers and Inflorescences*. Cambridge Univ. Press, New York.
- Williams, J. K. 1996a. A new combination in *Thevetia* (Apocynaceae). *Sida* 17: 185–190.
- . 1996b. The Mexican genera of the Apocynaceae (sensu A. DC.), with key and additional taxonomic notes. *Sida* 17: 197–213.
- . 1998. A revision of *Thenardia* H.B.K. (Apocynaceae, Apocynoideae). *Lundellia* 1: 78–94.
- . 2002. *Thoreauea* (Apocynaceae: Apocynoideae), a new genus from Oaxaca, Mexico. *Lundellia* 5: 47–58.
- Woodson, R. E., Jr. 1935. Observations on the inflorescence of Apocynaceae. *Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard.* 22: 1–49.
- . 1937. New otherwise noteworthy Apocynaceae of tropical America V. *Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard.* 24: 11–16.
- . 1938a. Studies in the Apocynaceae. VII. An evaluation of the genera *Plumeria* L. and *Himatanthus* Willd. *Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard.* 25: 189–224.
- . 1938b. Apocynaceae. Pp. 103–192 in *North American Flora, Series I, Part 29*. New York Botanical Garden.
- & J. A. Moore. 1938. The vascular anatomy and comparative morphology of apocynaceous flowers. *Bull. Torrey Bot. Club* 65: 135–170.

APPENDIX 1. List of species. Numbering system applies to Appendices 1 and 2 only.

1. *Carissa macrocarpa* (Eckl.) A. DC.
2. *Allamanda cathartica* L.
3. *Anechites nerium* (Aubl.) Urb.
4. *Cameraria latifolia* L.
- 5a. *Cascabela gaumeri* (Hemsl.) Lippold
- 5b. *C. ovata* (Cav.) Lippold
- 5c. *C. pinifolia* (Standl. & Steyerl.) Alvarado-Cárdenas & Ochot.-Booth, comb. nov.
- 5d. *C. thevetia* (L.) Lippold
- 5e. *C. thevetioides* (Kunth) Lippold
- 6a. *Cerbera floribunda* K. Schum.
- 6b. *C. odollam* Gaertn.
- 6c. *C. manghas* L.
7. *Cerberiopsis candelabra* Vieill. ex Pancher & Sebert
8. *Himatanthus obovatus* (Müll. Arg.) Woodson
9. *Mortoniella pittieri* Woodson
- 10a. *Plumeria obtusa* L.
- 10b. *P. rubra* L.
- 11a. *Skytanthus acutus* Meyen
- 11b. *S. hancorniaefolius* (A. DC.) Miers
- 12a. *Thevetia ahouai* (L.) A. DC.
- 12b. *T. amazonica* Ducke
- 12c. *T. bicornuta* Müll. Arg.

APPENDIX 2. Index to collections examined. Dagger (†) indicates specimens used in SEM analysis.

- Acevedo, R. 249 (XAL) (2), 392 (MEXU) (5d), 953 (MEXU) (5b), 1029 (MEXU) (5b), 1298 (MEXU) (5b); Acosta 84 (MEXU) (5d); Acosta, S. 738 (MEXU) (5b), 806 (MEXU) (5b); Aguilar, C. 505 (MEXU) (12a), 806 (MEXU) (12a); Aguilar, G. 652 (MEXU) (12a), 1967 (MEXU) (12a); Aguilar, J. 55 (MEXU) (5b), 301 (MEXU) (5a); Aguilar, R. 230 (NY) (5b), 276 (MEXU) (5b), 287 (MEXU) (5b); Ahern's 21736 (NY) (6b); Alegria 79 (MEXU) (12a), Alexander 249 (NY) (5b), 2163 (MEXU) (5c); Alexiades 1113 (NY) (5d); Almeda 287 (NY) (2); Alvarado 164 (NY) (5d); Alvarado-Cárdenas s.n. (MEXU†) (6b), 19 (MEXU†) (10b), 113 (MEXU†) (5b), 901 (MEXU) (5c) 901 bis (MEXU†) (2); Alvarado-Cárdenas et al. 20 (MEXU) (5c), 38 (MEXU) (5d); Alvarez, D. 63 (MEXU) (5a), 81 (MEXU) (12a), 424 (MEXU) (12a), 1210 (NY) (5a), 1509 (MEXU) (5a), 1624 (MEXU) (5a), 1734 (MEXU) (5a), 3894 (MEXU) (12a), 9426 (MEXU) (5a); Ambrosio, 289 (XAL) (2); Ankli 324 (MEXU) (5a); Annable 3380 (NY) (6b), 2864 (NY) (5d); Antonio, T. 1259 (NY) (12a); Aquino 98AA (MEXU) (5d), 170 (MEXU) (5b); Araquistain, M. 252 (MEXU) (5d), 2954 (MEXU) (5b), 3074 (MEXU) (5d), 3393 (MEXU) (12a); Argüelles 1055 (MEXU) (5c); Aristeguieta, L. 4690 (NY) (12a); Armstrong I (NY) (10b); Aronso, J. 7724 (MO) (11a); Atwood, J. & Nelly 46 (MEXU) (9); Ayora 45 (MEXU) (5a), Bacab 103 (MEXU) (5a), 121 (MEXU) (5d), 159 (MEXU) (12a); Balam 13 (MEXU) (5a), 99 (MEXU) (5a), 421 (MEXU) (5a); Balanza 237 (Z) (7); Balcázar, T. 259 (MEXU) (12a); Balick, J. 1708 (NY) (12a); Balleza 7785 (MEXU) (5b), 8482 (MEXU) (5b), 8563 (MEXU) (5b); Bangham 636 (NY) (6b); Barajas 106 (MEXU) (5b); Barlow 29-10B (MEXU) (5d); Bartlett, H. 16436 (NY) (12a); Bates, D. 1685 (NY) (5d); Baumann-Bodenheim et al. 5097 (NY) (6b), 15297 (NY) (6b), 9779 (NY, Z) (7); Becerra s.n. (MEXU) (5b); Beck 1192 (NY) (6b), Beck, G. 2664 (MO) (12b); Bedel 2628 (MO) (3), Benítez 3107 (MEXU) (5b), 3137 (MEXU) (5b), 3806 (MEXU) (5b); Berlín s.n. (MEXU) (5c); Bernardi 482 (NY) (5d), 526 (NY) (5d), 20737 (NY) (5a); Bettle, A. 26128 (MO) (11a), 26129 (MO†) (11a), 26152-153 (MO) (11a); Billiet, F. & B. Jadin 5343 (MO) (11a); Black, G. & Ledoux, P. 50-10295 (MO, NY) (12b); Blanco 241 (XAL) (10b), 291 (XAL) (10b); Blanco, C. 971 (NY) (12a); Blum 983 (NY) (12a), 3987 (NY) (5d); Boege 99 (MEXU) (5c), 1912 (MEXU) (5d); Bojórquez 668 (MEXU) (5b); Bonpland 1341 (NY) (12a); Boom 6957 (NY) (5d), 10017 (NY) (5d); Boone 1205 (MEXU) (5b); Borden 24037 (NY) (6b); Boufford 25219 (NY) (6b); Braec 243-516 (NY) (5d); Breckon, J. 2045 (MEXU) (12a); Breedlove 28782 (MEXU) (12a), 34495 (NY) (12a), 51620 (MEXU) (5b); Brenes s.n. (NY) (5b), 17184 (NY) (5d), 22845 (NY) (5b); Brian 1239 (NY) (6c); Brigada Dioscóreas 2450 (MEXU) (12a); Brigada Vázquez 759 (MEXU, NY) (12a); Britton 1709 (NY) (5d); Britton 10025 (NY) (5d), 12954 (NY) (5d); Bruff 1107 (MEXU) (5b), 1278 (MEXU†); Brunner 1352 (MO) (12c); Buchholz, J. T. 1017 (NY) (6b); Bunting, G. 1277 (NY) (12a), 5033 (NY) (12a), 5110 (NY) (12a), 10215 (NY) (12a), 12767 (NY) (3), 12427 (NY) (12a), s.n. (NY) (12a); Bye, R. 15456 (MEXU) (12a), Cabrera 24 (MEXU) (12a), 164 (MEXU, XAL) (2), 408 (MEXU) (5a), 445 (MEXU) (5a), 1098 (MEXU) (10a), 1171 (MEXU) (5a), 1262 (MEXU) (5a), 1273 (MEXU) (12a), 13505 (MEXU†) (12a), 2181 (MEXU) (5a), 2181 (NY) (5a), 2307 (MEXU) (12a), 2374 (MEXU) (10a), 2464 (NY, XAL) (4), 2485 (MEXU) (5a), 2475 (MEXU) (10a), 2581 (MEXU) (10a), 4667 (MEXU) (5a), 4789 (MEXU) (12a), 5933 (MEXU) (5b), 6327 (MEXU) (5a), 7223 (MEXU) (5a), 7381 (MEXU) (5b), 8036 (MEXU) (5d), 8919 (NY) (5d), 9041 (MEXU) (12a), 9640 (MEXU) (5a), 10250 (MEXU) (5a), 10747 (MEXU) (5a), 10747 (NY) (5a), 11328 (MEXU) (5d), 11696 (MEXU) (5a), 11793 (MEXU) (5a), 11798 (XAL) (4), 12592 (MEXU) (12a), 12661 (MEXU) (12a), 13494 (MEXU) (12a), 13505 (MEXU) (12a), 13622 (MEXU) (5d), 15442 (MEXU) (5a); Calderón Salvador 880 (NY) (5d); Callejas, R. 4915 (NY) (12a), 4936 (NY) (12a); Callejas, R. et al. 5010 (NY) (3); Calónico 3903 (MEXU) (5c), 4173 (MEXU) (5b), 5012 (MEXU) (5b), 8669 (MEXU) (5c), 15442 (MEXU) (5c), 23492 (MEXU) (12a), 23666 (MEXU) (12a), 23757 (MEXU) (12a), 23845 (MEXU) (10a), 23877



(MEXU) (5a), 24705 (MEXU) (12a); Calzada, J. 2375 (MEXU) (5d), 2666 (MEXU) (12a), 3861 (XAL) (10b), 4522 (MEXU) (5d), 5342 (XAL) (10b), 5644 (MEXU) (5d), 6326 (MEXU) (5d), 6335 (MEXU) (5d), 6422 (MEXU) (12a), 6586 (MEXU) (5a), 7819 (MEXU) (12a), 8429 (XAL) (10b), 9830 (MEXU) (12a), 10096 (XAL) (10b), 11169 (XAL) (2), 11516 (MEXU) (5d), 15016 (MEXU) (12a), 15430 (MEXU) (12a), 16071 (MEXU) (5b), 16713 (MEXU) (12a), 17690 (MEXU) (12a), 2375 (NY) (5d); Campos 133 (MEXU) (5d), 133 (MEXU) (5d), 2868 (MEXU) (5a), 2869 (MEXU) (5a); Campos-Villanueva 3722 (MEXU) (12a), 5162 (MEXU) (5b); Cancino 9 (MEXU) (5e); Cano 420 (MEXU) (5b); Carnevali, G. 5515 (MEXU) (12a); Carr 2217 (NY) (6b), s.n. (NY) (6b); Carranza 585 (MEXU) (5d); Carrasquilla 196 (MEXU) (12a); Carter 3163 (MEXU) (5d); Castañeda 41 (MEXU) (5c), 479 (MEXU) (5d); Castillo, G. s.n. (MEXU) (5d), 241 (XAL) (2), 406 (MEXU) (12a), 2595 (MEXU) (5d), 3745 (MEXU) (12a), 5338 (XAL) (10b), 5864 (XAL) (10b), 6444 (XAL) (10b), 9311 (MEXU) (5b); Cayeros 226 (MEXU) (5e); Cedillo 21 (XAL) (2), 449 (MEXU, NY) (5b), 490 (NY) (5b), 728 (MEXU) (5b), 1006 (MEXU) (12a), 1385 (MEXU) (12a), 2872 (MEXU) (12a); Cedillo & Torres, R. 1445 (MEXU) (5e); Chan, C. 289 (XAL) (4), 536 (XAL) (2), 989 (MEXU) (5a), 1134 (XAL) (2), 1381 (MEXU) (5a), 3652 (MEXU) (12a), 3712 (MEXU) (12a); Chanek 33 (MEXU) (5d); Charlotte 539 (NY) (5d); Chavelas ES4274 (MEXU) (12a), ES4216 (MEXU) (12a); Cházaro 1269 (MEXU) (5d), 3066 (XAL) (2), 3350 (XAL) (10b), 4836 (XAL) (10b); Chiang, F. 90 (MEXU) (5d), 536 (MEXU) (5b), 1021 (MEXU) (5b), 1021 (MEXU) (5b); Chiang, F. et al. F-1855 (MEXU) (5e); Chow 78136 (NY) (5d), 80206 (NY) (5d); Chrisophesen 656 (NY) (6b); Cibemiga 151 (NY) (5d); Clemens, J. 3384 (NY) (6b); Clemens, J. & M. Clemens s.n. (NY) (6c); College of Idaho s.n. (MEXU) (5b), M-935 (NY) (5e); Columbia College 1168 (NY) (11a); Conrad 2774 (MEXU) (12a); Conservator of Forest s.n. (NY) (10a); Constantino 7415 (NY) (6b); Contreras s.n. (MEXU) (5b); Contreras, E. 853 (MEXU) (5d), 8397 (MEXU) (5a), 8397 (NY) (5a), 8483 (NY) (4); Conzatti 3951 (MEXU) (12a), 4631 (MEXU) (5e), 5278 (NY) (5e); Cooray 69073112R (NY) (5d); Correa, M. 10 (MEXU) (5a), 120 (MEXU) (5a), 260 (MEXU) (5a); Cortés 412 (MEXU) (5a), 473 (MEXU) (5a); Cortés, L. 310 (MEXU) (12a), 310 (MEXU) (12a), 392 (MEXU); Cowell 349 (NY) (12a); Crawford 566 (NY) (12a); Crawshaw, D. 284 (NY) (12b); Croat, T. s.n. (MEXU) (5d), 5032 (NY) (12a), 22561 (NY) (12a), 23527 (NY) (12a), 23561 (NY) (12a), 24907 (NY) (12a), 41864 (MEXU) (12a), 63241 (MEXU) (12a); Croat, T. & P. Duncan 16234 (MO) (3), 16361 (MO) (3); Cruz-Espinosa 899 (MEXU) (10b); Curiel 192 (MEXU) (12a); Curran 3786 (NY) (6b); Curso de Ecología Vegetal p79 (MEXU) (12a).

Däniker 332 (Z) (7); D'Arcy, W. 16080 (MEXU) (12a); Darwin, S. 2347 (MEXU) (5a); Davidse, G. 9424 (NY) (12a); Degener 2451 (NY) (6b), 13718 (NY) (6b), 13768 (NY) (6b), 13978 (NY) (6b), 32077 (NY) (6b); Devia 845 (NY) (5d); Díaz, J. 5 (MEXU) (5d); Díaz, R. 132 (MEXU) (12a); Diego 7233 (MEXU) (5c), 7306 (MEXU) (5c); Dillon, M. & J. Teiller 5033 (MO) (11a); Döbbeler 571 (MEXU) (5d); Dodson 5591-4261 (MO) (3); Dodson & A. Gentry 9792 (MO) (3); Donnell-Smith 2772 (NY) (5d); Dorado & Salinas F-2937 (MEXU) (5e); Dorantes s.n. (MEXU) (5d), 1001 (MEXU) (5d), 1264 (MEXU) (5d); Dressler 4292 (MEXU) (12a); Dreyer 337 (MEXU) (5a); Duery 61 (MEXU) (5b); Duke 9989(1) (NY) (3), 11398 (MO) (12b), 11398 (NY) (12b), 12209(2) (MO, NY) (3), 15445 (MO) (3); Duna 107 (NY) (12a); Duna, D. 23285 (NY) (5d); Durán R. 657 (MEXU) (10a), 948 (MEXU) (10a), 1548 (MEXU) (5a), 2833 (NY) (5a), 2853 (NY) (5a), 3502 (MEXU) (5a); Durán, A. 136 (MEXU) (12a); Durán, C. 285 (MEXU) (5d); Dwyer s.n. (MEXU) (5b).

Eames 4 (NY) (6b); Edaño 503 (NY) (6b); Egler, W. & H. Irving 45946 (NY) (12b); Ekman 15329 (NY) (3); Elmer 11997 (NY) (6b), 12173 (NY) (6b), 12896 (NY) (6b), 16773 (NY) (6b); Elmer, M. s.n. (NY) (6b), 1051 (NY) (6b); Elorsa s.n. (MEXU) (5b), 255 (MEXU, NY) (5b), 304 (MEXU) (5b), 3064 (MEXU) (5b), 3064 (NY) (5b), 4718 (MEXU) (5b), 5035 (MEXU) (5b); Enríquez, E. 44 (MEXU) (5b), 57 (MEXU) (5b), 924 (MEXU) (5b); Erlanson 5084 (NY) (6b); Escalante, S. 1 (MEXU) (5a), 885 (MEXU) (5a), 893 (MEXU) (12a); Escobar s.n. (MO) (3); Espejel, I. 604 (MEXU) (5a); Espinosa 1187 (MO) (3); Ewan 23023 (NY) (5d).

Fernández 3428 (NY) (5d); Fernández, A. 1333 (NY) (10b); Fernández, C. 10776 (NY) (5d); Ferrera 166 (NY) (10a); Figueroa 1 (MEXU) (5b); Figueroa, R. 53 (MEXU) (5b); Fisher s.n. (NY) (5d); Florence, J. 3931 (NY) (6b); Flores, A. 704 (MEXU) (12a); Flores, A. J. 1586 (XAL) (10b); Flores, J. 8313 (XAL) (4), 9711 (MEXU) (12a); Flores-Franco 1077 (MEXU) (5b), 2801 (MEXU) (5b), 3542 (MEXU) (5b), 3672 (MEXU) (5b), 5243 (MEXU) (5b); Fonnegra, R. 2808 (NY) (12a); Forero, E. 481 (MO) (3), 565 (MO) (3), 1590 (NY) (12a); Fosberg, R. 9375 (NY) (5d), 25397 (NY) (5d), 50992 (NY) (6c), 56596 (NY) (6c); Foxworthy 42135 (NY) (6b); Fragoso, R. s.n. (MEXU) (5b), s.n. (MEXU) (5b); Franc, I. 545 (NY) (7); Franco 52 (MEXU) (5b); Freeland, J. 139 (MEXU) (5d); Frei FRE1019 (MEXU) (5d); Frodin, D. 26615 (NY) (6b); Froes 30535 (MEXU) (12b); Frye 2586 (NY) (5e); Fryxell 3543 (NY) (5d); Fuchs 1697 (MEXU) (5d); Fuentes s.n. (MEXU) (5a), s.n. (XAL) (10b).

Gallardo, C. 609 (MEXU) (5b), 2226 (MEXU) (5a); Garber 959 (NY) (5d); García-Mendoza 646 (MEXU) (5b), 3221 (MEXU) (5d), 4097 (MEXU) (5b); García-Mendoza et al. 297 (MEXU) (5e); Gaumer 546 (NY) (5d), 22110 (MEXU) (12a); Genelle 899 (NY) (5e); Gentle 336 (NY) (5a), 4751 (NY) (5a); Gentry, A. 8071 (NY) (12a), 8198 (NY) (12a), 8484 (NY) (12a), 22757 (NY) (5d), 26296 (MO) (3); Gentry, A. & Dodson, C. 35722 (MO) (3), 41299 (MO) (3); Gentry et al. 43913 (MEXU) (9); Gentry, H. 5028 (MEXU, NY) (5b), 5157 (MEXU, NY) (5b), 10929 (MEXU) (5b); Gereau R. E. 2204 (MEXU) (12a); Germán 479 (MEXU) (5b); Gilly 1 (NY) (5e), 51 (NY) (5d); Glassman 1819 (NY) (5b); Godínez 4 (MEXU) (5e); Gómez s.n. (MEXU) (5b); Gómez-Pompa 88 (MEXU) (12a), 107 (MEXU) (12a); Góngora 650 (MEXU) (12a); Gonzales, A. 209 (NY) (5d); González, E. 692 (MEXU) (5d); González, R. 282 (MEXU) (5c); González, S. 2403 (MEXU) (5b); González-Medrano 5068 (MEXU) (5b); González-Medrano et al. F-613 (MEXU) (5e); Goreti 633 (MEXU) (5c); Granville 9604 (NY) (2), 10285 (NY) (2); Greenwood R1913 (NY) (12a); Gregory s.n. (MEXU) (5b), 324 (NY) (5b); Grether 1727 (MEXU) (5b); Guadarrama 885 (NY) (12a), 6568 (MEXU) (12a); Guaglianone et al. 468 (NY) (12c); Guerrero, B. 305 (XAL) (2), 1782 (XAL) (10b); Guerrero, S. 328 (XAL) (10b); Guillaumin, A. et al. 13181 (NY) (7); Guillen & Coria 1584 (MO) (12b); Guillespie, J. 2071 (NY) (6b), 2267 (NY) (6b), 3643 (NY) (6b), 3731 (NY) (6b); Guizar, E. 80 (MEXU) (5b), 2869 (MEXU) (5b); Gutiérrez, C. 1838 (MEXU) (5d), 4635 (XAL) (4), 5691 (NY) (4); Gutiérrez, L. 174 (MEXU) (12a); Gutiérrez, R. 240 (MEXU) (5a); Guzmán 477 (XAL) (10b), 901 (XAL) (10b); Guzmán, M. 344 (MEXU) (5d), 411 (MEXU) (5b).

Hagen 1374 (NY) (12a); Halsted s.n. (NY) (5d); Hammel, B. & W. D'Arcy 5028 (MO) (3); Hansen, B. 1518 (MEXU) (5b), 7518 (NY) (5d), 7557 (NY) (5d); Harley et al. 26444 (NY) (11b); Hatschbach 29551 (NY) (12c), 47443 (NY) (11b), 52491 (NY) (12c), 52730 (MEXU) (8); Hasskahl s.n. (NY) (6c); Hassler 7453 (MO, NY) (12c); Hayes, S. 277 (NY) (5d); Henry, A. 12747 (NY) (5d); Henty, E. 27211 (NY) (6b); Herb. Mus. Nat. Vindobon 5159 (NY) (5d); Heringer et al.



845 (NY) (12c); Hernández, A. C. 70 (NY) (5d), 3922 (MEXU) (5d), 9420 (MEXU) (5b); Hernández, A. D. s.n. (XAL) (10b); Hernández R. 19 (XAL) (2); Hernández del Olmo 618 (MEXU) (12a); Herrera, A. 128 (MEXU) (5d); Hesse, A. 1072 (NY) (6b); Heyden 3995 (NY) (5d); Hinton, G. s.n. (MEXU) (5b), 3792 (NY) (5c), 5716 (NY) (5c), 5732 (NY) (5c), 7579 (MEXU†) (5c), 7579 (NY) (5c), 7961 (NY) (5c), 9178 (NY) (5c), 10532 (NY) (5c), 11153 (NY) (5c), 12018 (MEXU) (5c), 12018 (NY) (5c); Hitchcock, A. 16864 (NY) (2); Hohenacker, R. 45 (NY) (6c); Holdridge 102 (NY) (5d); Hosokawa, T. 9670 (Z) (6a); Howard, R. 4179 (NY) (5d), 9301 (NY) (5d), 19088 (NY) (5d); Huft, M. et al. 1963 (MO) (3); Hughes 1940 (MEXU) (5b), 1940 (MEXU) (5b); Humbert H. 26511 (NY) (5d); Hunt 5450 (NY) (5d); Hunter, A. 437 (NY) (12a); Hurlimann H. 13 (NY) (6b), 24 (NY) (6b), 342 (NY†) (7), 624 (NY) (6b); Hutchison, C. 3123 (NY) (5d).

Ibarra 320 (MEXU) (5b).

Jack 8366 (NY) (12a); Jeffrey 688 (NY) (6b); Jenman 48-2 (NY) (5d); Jiménez, 4962 (NY) (3); Jiménez, Q. 11651 (NY) (5b); Jones 3101 (NY) (12a), 3425 (MEXU) (12a), 3425 (NY) (12a); Jorgenow 2065 (MO) (12c).

Kanchira 424 (NY) (6b), 468 (NY) (6b), 470 (NY) (6a), 1936 (NY) (6a), 2279 (NY) (6a); Kennedy 2834 (MO) (3); Kiesling 9702 (MEXU) (12c); Killeen 6997 (MEXU†) (12b); Killip s.n. (NY) (5d); King 1652 (NY) (5b); Klug 4006 (NY) (5d); Knapp 1906 (NY) (12a); Knapp & Mallet 3905 (MO) (3); Kocyan 991017 (MEXU†) (6c); Krapovickas & Cristobal 44169 (NY) (12c); Krug 7179 (SP) (5d); Krukoff 6297 (NY) (5d); Kuntze s.n. (NY) (5c), 16 (NY) (5d); Kuswata 6 (NY) (6b).

Ladd 264 (MEXU) (5c); Lammers et al. 7621 (MO, NY) (11a); Langlassé 269 (MEXU) (5b); Langman 3325 (MEXU) (5c); Lansing 2025 (NY) (5d); Lau 313 (NY) (6b); Laughlin 2667 (MEXU) (5b); Laugman 3325 (MEXU) (5d), 3325 (MEXU) (5d); Leavenworth 207 (NY) (5d); Lee 2107 (NY) (6b); Leeuwenberg s.n. (NY) (6c); Lei 787 (NY) (5d); Leonard 3640 (NY) (5d); Lewis 59 (MEXU) (12a); Lienser 3864 (NY) (5d); Limón s.n. (MEXU) (5b); Linares 3315 (MEXU) (5d), 5343 (MEXU) (5b); Liogier 26850 (NY) (3), 36134 (NY) (4); Lira 800 (MEXU) (10a), 916 (MEXU) (5a), 1045 (MEXU) (5a), 1051 (MEXU) (5a); Littmann E. 9042 (NY) (10b); Lomelí, J. A. 3367 (MEXU) (5c); López H. E. 266 (MEXU) (12a); López, M. 19 (NY) (5d); López, M. G. 109 (MEXU†) (12c); López, W. 1128 (MEXU) (5c), 1193 (MEXU) (5d); Lorea 5100 (MEXU) (5d); Lorence 3513 (MEXU) (12a), 5034 (MEXU) (1); Lorence et al. 3777 (MEXU) (5c); Lott 430 (MEXU) (5b), 1223 (MEXU) (5b), 2089 (MEXU) (5b); Lozada 74 (MEXU) (5b); Lundell 984 (NY) (5a), 1011 (NY) (12a), 4047 (MEXU) (12a); Lyonnet 550400017 (MEXU) (5b).

MacDougal 643s (NY) (12a); Machuca 639 (XAL) (10b); Madrid 105 (MEXU) (12a), 878 (MEXU) (5a), 1059 (MEXU) (5a); Magallanes 715 (MEXU) (5b), 4651 (XAL) (10b); Magaña 299 (MEXU) (12a), 478 (XAL) (2); Manzanero 1015 (MEXU) (5b), 1111 (MEXU) (5b); Mariz 489 (SP) (5d); Márquez 871 (MEXU) (5d); Marshall 6669 (NY) (5d); Martínez C. 21 (XAL) (2), 2129 (MEXU) (5b), 771 (MEXU) (5b), 2129 (MEXU) (5b); Martínez, E. 295 (NY) (5c), 1336 (MEXU) (5c), 1336 (NY) (5c), 2008 (MEXU) (12a), 3639 (MEXU†) (5c), 4588 (MEXU) (5b), 6324 (MEXU) (5d), 7162 (MEXU) (12a), 13599 (MEXU) (12a), 20343 (MEXU) (5b), 20928 (MEXU) (12a), 27042 (NY) (4), 27067 (MEXU) (5a), 27107 (MEXU) (5a), 27540 (MEXU) (5a), 30371 (MEXU) (5a), 35944 (MEXU) (5a); Martínez, E. et al. 2001 (MEXU) (5c), 35058 (MEXU) (12a); Mata 87-103 (MEXU) (5d); Matsuo 44 (NY) (6b); Matuda 3078 (MEXU) (12a), 4659 (MEXU) (5b), 31264 (MEXU) (5b); May 917 (MEXU) (12a), 904 (MEXU) (12a); Maya 1704 (NY) (10b); McPherson 3367

(MO†, Z) (7), 3823 (MO) (7), 3823 (MO) (7); Meagher 939 (MEXU†) (3); Medina 427 (MEXU) (5d); Medina, R. s.n. (MEXU†) (1); Mejía, S. M. T. 1615 (MEXU) (5d); Méndez, D. 76 (MEXU) (5a); Méndez, F. 296 (XAL) (4); Méndez, M. 943 (MEXU) (5a), 694 (MEXU) (5a); Méndez, T. 5894 (XAL) (10b); Mereles 3550 (MO) (12c); Merrill 3804 (NY) (5d); Meyen 4394 (MO) (11a); Mille 60 (NY) (5d); Miller 101 (NY) (5d); Miranda, A. 950 (MEXU) (5b); Miranda, F. 39 (MEXU) (5c), 424 (MEXU) (5b), 1509 (MEXU) (5b), 4229 (MEXU) (12a), 8075 (MEXU) (5a); Molina 224 (MEXU) (5b), 11008 (NY) (5b), 15633 (NY) (12a), 22437 (NY) (5b), 34933 (MEXU) (5b); Monroy de la Rosa 313 (MEXU) (5b); Montalvo 6376 (NY) (5b); Moraes et al. 1465 (NY) (12b); Morales 2929 (MEXU) (5b), 5028 (NY) (5b), 5726 (NY) (5b); Morales, M. 51 (XAL) (2); Moreno 776 (MEXU) (5b), 1237 (MEXU) (5b), 3629 (MEXU) (5b), 5476 (MEXU) (5b), 6845 (MEXU) (5d), 8551 (MEXU) (5d), 22181 (MO) (3), 24496 (MEXU†) (9), 24625 (MEXU) (12a), 24886 (MEXU) (9); Moreno P. 670 (MEXU) (10a), 2450 (MEXU) (5b), 6502 (MEXU) (5b), 8223 (MEXU) (5b), 139 (MEXU, NY) (5a); Mori 22132 (NY) (2); Moritz 1158 (NY) (12a); Morong 381 (MO) (12c), 642 (NY) (5d), 1168 (MO) (11a); Mostacedo, B. et al. 2641 (MEXU†) (8); Müller 1853 (NY) (5d); Muñoz et al. 2790 (MO) (11a); Murea 1797 (MO) (12b); Murillo 329 (NY) (10b).

Narváez 225 (MEXU) (5a); Nash 601 (NY) (3); Nee 18464 (MEXU) (5d), 26649 (XAL) (10b), 27085 (XAL) (2), 28273 (NY) (5b), 28477 (MEXU) (5d), 28477 (NY) (5d), 29341 (NY) (2), 29341 (XAL) (2), 35194 (NY) (5d), 37194 (NY) (12b), 41121 (NY) (5d); Neill 2572 (MEXU) (12a); Nervers 8303 (MEXU) (12a); Nevling 468 (MEXU) (5d); Niyomdham 1649 (NY) (6c); Noriega 22 (MEXU) (5c).

Ocaña 160 (MEXU) (12a); Ochoterena 271 (MEXU†) (5c); Oliveira 52 (SP) (5d); Orellana 289 (MEXU) (12a); Ortega, L. 117 (XAL†) (2), 431 (XAL) (2); Ortiz, G. 327 (MEXU) (5b); Ortiz, J. 331 (MEXU) (5a).

Palacios s.n. (MEXU) (5c); Palma s.n. (MEXU) (12a); Palmer, E. 27 (MEXU, NY) (5c), 339 (NY) (5d), 1069 (NY) (5b), 1533 (NY) (5b); Pancher s.n. (MO, NY) (7); Paniagua 610 (MEXU) (12a); Pascual 491 (MEXU) (5d); Peck 807 (NY) (12a); Pennell 4234 (NY) (12a), 9211 (NY) (5b); Peña-Chocarro 571 (MEXU) (5a); Peralta 378 (MEXU) (5c); Pere 2611 (NY) (5d); Pérez, A. 248 (MEXU) (5b), 861 (MEXU, NY) (5b); Peterson 2 (NY) (6c); Pfeifer 1677 (MEXU) (5b); Pipoly 4875 (MO) (3); Pittier 12099 (NY) (12a), 13071 (NY) (3); Plowman 13763 (NY) (10b); Poilane 1351 (NY) (5d); Pringle 4107 (NY) (5d), 6332 (MEXU, NY) (5b), 6739 (NY) (5b); Prinzie 157 (MEXU) (5b); Puch 373 (MEXU) (5a); Puga 17003 (MEXU) (5b); Puig 4646 (MEXU) (5d); Pulido s.n. (MEXU†) (5a); Purpus 3235 (NY) (5c).

Quero 2424 (MEXU) (5a), 2758 (MEXU) (12a); Quezada 1699 (MEXU) (5b); Quipuscoa 797 (NY) (5d).

Ramamoorthy 2692 (MEXU) (12a), 2067 (MEXU) (5a), 2448 (MEXU) (12a), 4307 (MEXU†) (5c); Ramírez s.n. (MEXU) (5c), s.n. (MEXU) (5c); Ramos 363 (MEXU) (12a); Ratter et al. 5941 (NY) (12c); Renson 232 (NY) (5d); Reyes-García 48 (MEXU) (5b), 761 (MEXU) (5b), 802 (MEXU) (5b), 1118 (MEXU) (5b), 1955 (MEXU) (5b), 2022 (MEXU) (12a), 2370 (MEXU) (12a), 2866 (MEXU) (5b), 5362 (MEXU†) (5b); Ribera 717 (MEXU) (5b); Rico-Gray 472 (XAL) (4); Rimachi 5784 (NY) (5d); Rimachi 10217 (NY) (5d); Rincón 1011 (MEXU) (12a), 1613 (MEXU) (12a), 1672 (MEXU) (12a); Rinehart A. LR23351 (NY†) (6a); Ritter 4592 (MO) (12c); Rivera 2 (NY) (5d); Rivera, J. 717 (NY) (5b), 780 (NY) (5b); Robles 681 (XAL) (10b), 893 (MEXU) (12a); Robledo 775 (MO) (3), 986 (MO) (3), 1007 (MEXU) (5a), 1202 (MO) (3), 1329 (MO) (3); Rodríguez, D. 6 (NY) (5b); Rodríguez, G. s.n. (NY) (2); Romero 497 (XAL) (10b); Romero-Castañeda



6324 (MO†) (3), 9743 (NY) (5d), 6324 (NY) (3); Rosas 618 (MEXU) (5d); Rubio 2403 (MEXU) (5d); Ruenes, R. 73 (MEXU) (1); Rusby 361 (NY) (5d); Rzedowski 12233 (MEXU) (5e), 22307 (MEXU) (5c), 34203 (MEXU) (5b), 35724 (MEXU) (5c), 39849 (MEXU) (5e).

S.c. s.n. (NY†) (11a); Salas 2102 (MEXU) (5b); Saldias 570 (MO, NY) (12b); Saldivar 28 (MEXU) (5b); Salinas, F. 3856 (XAL) (10b), 4266 (XAL) (10b); Salinas & Solis-Sánchez F-3497 (MEXU) (5e); Salsedo 157 (NY) (6b); Sandino 655 (MEXU) (5d); Santana 2956 (MEXU) (5b); Santiago 617 (MEXU) (5b); Sauders 1032 (NY) (2), 1042 (NY) (2); Saynes 2674 (MEXU) (5b); Schmitz 748 (NY) (5e); Schubert 1688 (MEXU) (5a); Scolnik & Luti 671 (NY) (12b); Seibert 385 (NY) (12a); Seigler 13583 (NY) (5e); Shunsuke, B. 1241 (NY) (2); Silva 6237 (SP) (5d); Simá 1249 (MEXU) (5a), 1668 (MEXU) (5a); Sinaca, M. 2040 (MEXU) (12a); Sintenis 1650 (NY) (5d); Small 638 (NY) (5d), 8855 (NY) (5d); Smith 68 (NY) (6b), 1581 (NY) (6b), 1661 (MO, NY) (3), 1839 (NY) (6b), 4708 (NY) (6b), 5276 (NY) (6b), 5801 (NY) (6b), 7913 (NY) (6b), 8524 (NY) (6b), 8897 (NY) (6b), 9201 (NY) (6b); Soejarto 5997 (NY) (6b); Sohmer 9381 (MEXU) (5d); Sol 812 (MEXU) (12a); Solheim 1763 (MEXU, NY) (5d); Solís-Magallanes 3033 (MEXU) (5b); Sorensen 7074 (XAL) (4); Soto, J. 660 (MEXU) (5c), 1151 (MEXU) (5c), 2038 (MEXU) (5c), 3339 (MEXU) (5b), 4274 (MEXU) (5e), 4277 (MEXU) (5c); Sousa 8544 (MEXU) (1), 10961 (MEXU) (5a); Standley, P. 21615 (NY) (5b), 20839 (NY) (5b), 22012 (NY) (5d); Stevens 3663 (MEXU) (9), 22296 (MEXU†) (9), 24126 (MEXU) (12a); Steyermark 50708 (NY) (5b); Struwe 1216 (NY) (6b).

Tahir 699 (NY) (6c); Tapia s.n. (MEXU) (5a); Tapia & Carnevali 1386 (MEXU) (10a); Taylor 4403 (NY) (5b); Taylor, C. 10795 (MO) (11a); Teiller 878 (MO) (11a); Téllez 5610 (XAL) (4), 5621 (XAL) (4), 9959 (MEXU) (5b), 10472 (MEXU) (5b), 2175 (MEXU) (12a); Tenorio 14579 (MEXU) (12a), 19507 (MEXU) (5d); Tenorio & Alvarado-Cárdenas 20638 (MEXU) (5e); Tenorio & Kelly 21685 (MEXU) (5e); Tenorio et al. 21617 (MEXU) (5e); Tessmann, G. 3237 (NY) (5d); Thomas, W. et al. 4559 (MO, NY) (12b); Tiwari 349 (NY) (2); Toledo 291 (NY) (5c); Toro 451 (NY) (5c); Torres, L. 154 (MEXU) (5b); Torres, R. 6462 (XAL) (2), 11849 (XAL) (10b); Torres, R. & Tenorio 12797 (MEXU) (5e); Tovar R. C. 133b (XAL) (2), 216 (XAL) (2); Trott S. s.n. (NY) (5e); Tsui 212 (NY) (6b); Tún 1076 (NY) (10b).

Ucán 992 (XAL) (4), 3606 (MEXU) (5a).

Valle s.n. (MEXU) (5d); Vanpel 399 (NY) (6b); Vázquez 864 (XAL) (10b); Vega, A. 2802 (MEXU) (1); Ventura, F. 1239 (MEXU) (5e), 17876 (MEXU) (12a); Ventura, E.-López, E. 281 (XAL) (2), 1555 (XAL) (2), 1003 (XAL) (10b), 3611 (XAL) (10b), 21241 (NY) (12a); Villanueva 805 (XAL†) (4); Villareal 6755 (MEXU) (5b); Vink 12190 (Z) (6a).

Walther 340 (NY) (5d); Wang, Y. 3190 (NY) (6b); Wang, C. 34989 (NY) (6b); Waterhouse 226 (NY) (6b); Weber 1133 (NY) (6b); Wedel 2570 (MO) (3); Werdermann 136 (MO) (11a), 2597 (MO) (12c); White, D. 224 (MEXU, NY) (5a); Whitford 700 (NY) (6b); William, R. 2853 (NY) (6b); Williams 22455 (NY) (5b); Wilson 317 (NY) (5d), 1072 (NY) (11b), 2221 (NY) (11b); Woodson 1524 bis (NY) (12a); Worth, C. & J. Morrison 16162 (MO) (11a); Worthington 12398 (NY) (6c); Wright 1663 (MO) (3); Wurdak 300 (NY) (2).

Yuncker 4967 (NY) (10b), 6091 (NY) (2), 8284 (NY) (12a), 9134 (NY) (6b), 15106 (NY) (6b), 15730 (NY) (6b), 15867 (NY) (6b), 18325 (NY) (5d).

Zarucchi 3260 (NY) (5d), 4923 (NY) (5e); Zizumbo 151 (XAL) (10b), 1152 (XAL) (10b), 1153 (XAL) (10b); Zöllner 11373 (MO) (11a).

### APPENDIX 3. Morphological characters and character states.

**(0) Life form: 0 = vine; 1 = shrub; 2 = tree.** This character was used by Endress et al. (1996), coding as the same character state trees and shrubs, considering the fact that both, in contrast to perennial herbs, have secondary growth and do not die in the winter. Here, we consider that trees and shrubs can be recognized as two distinct states; in natural conditions, trees are woody plants with a main axis that branches above ground, whereas in shrubs, it is not possible to distinguish a main axis because the plant branches from the base (Lawrence, 1958; Radford, 1986; Sousa & Zárate, 1988; Alvarado-Cárdenas & Ochoterena, pers. obs.). Given that some authors consider the difference between these two life forms merely by measuring the height of the plants, this feature was coded only from personal observations or from descriptions that allowed us to clearly define both states by means of the ramification pattern. The vines were used by Endress et al. (1996) as a different state, a coding with which we agree because vines generally have different physiological and biomechanical adaptations.

**(1) Phyllotaxis: 0 = alternate; 1 = opposite; 2 = verticillate (additive).** Phyllotaxis has been an important character in taxonomic and phylogenetic Apocynaceae works. Sennblad et al. (1998) regarded the verticillate condition as a variation of opposite leaves, because in the plants with verticillate leaves there are also opposite ones. Furthermore, they did not consider verticillate phyllotaxis as a character state because in their sampling, it would have represented an autopomorphic condition of *Nerium oleander* L. In contrast, Endress et al. (1996) considered verticillate leaves as a distinct character state, even though they pointed out that in the taxa with this phyllotaxis it is also possible to find opposite or alternate leaves, but they only grow just below the inflorescences. We take the position of Endress et al. (1996), coding the character states from leaves that are not subtending inflorescences, not only because we consider that the three states represent valid homology hypotheses, but also because the verticillate condition distinguishes *Allamanda* from the remaining genera, representing a potential synapomorphy for the genus. This character was here considered as additive because it represents a logical transitional series of decrease in internodal distances.

**(2) Leaf blade shape: 0 = lanceolate; 1 = ovate; 2 = obovate.** Liede (1994) coded for some subtribes within Asclepiadoideae two states for this character: “0 = non-linear, 1 = linear.” She considered that the variation in shape within the sampled taxa was restricted to linear vs. ovate-obovate (coded as nonlinear). Nevertheless, the recognition of just two character states could hide potential homologies among ovate and obovate leaves. Bruyns and Linder (1991) proposed the states “0 = lorate, 1 = deltoid” for some genera of Asclepiadoideae. Here we recognize a more comprehensive range of variation that applies to Plumerieae, coding the states according to the patterns suggested by Radford (1986).

**(3) Presence of indumentum on vegetative parts: 0 = no; 1 = yes.** This character and its states follow the proposal of Williams (2002).

**(4) Secondary veins: 0 = exposed; 1 = immersed.** The character and its states follow the proposal of Williams (2002).

**(5) Presence of branching in the inflorescence: 0 = no; 1 = yes.** This character has never before been incorporated into phylogenetic analyses. Among the sampled taxa, some species have inflorescences that never branch,



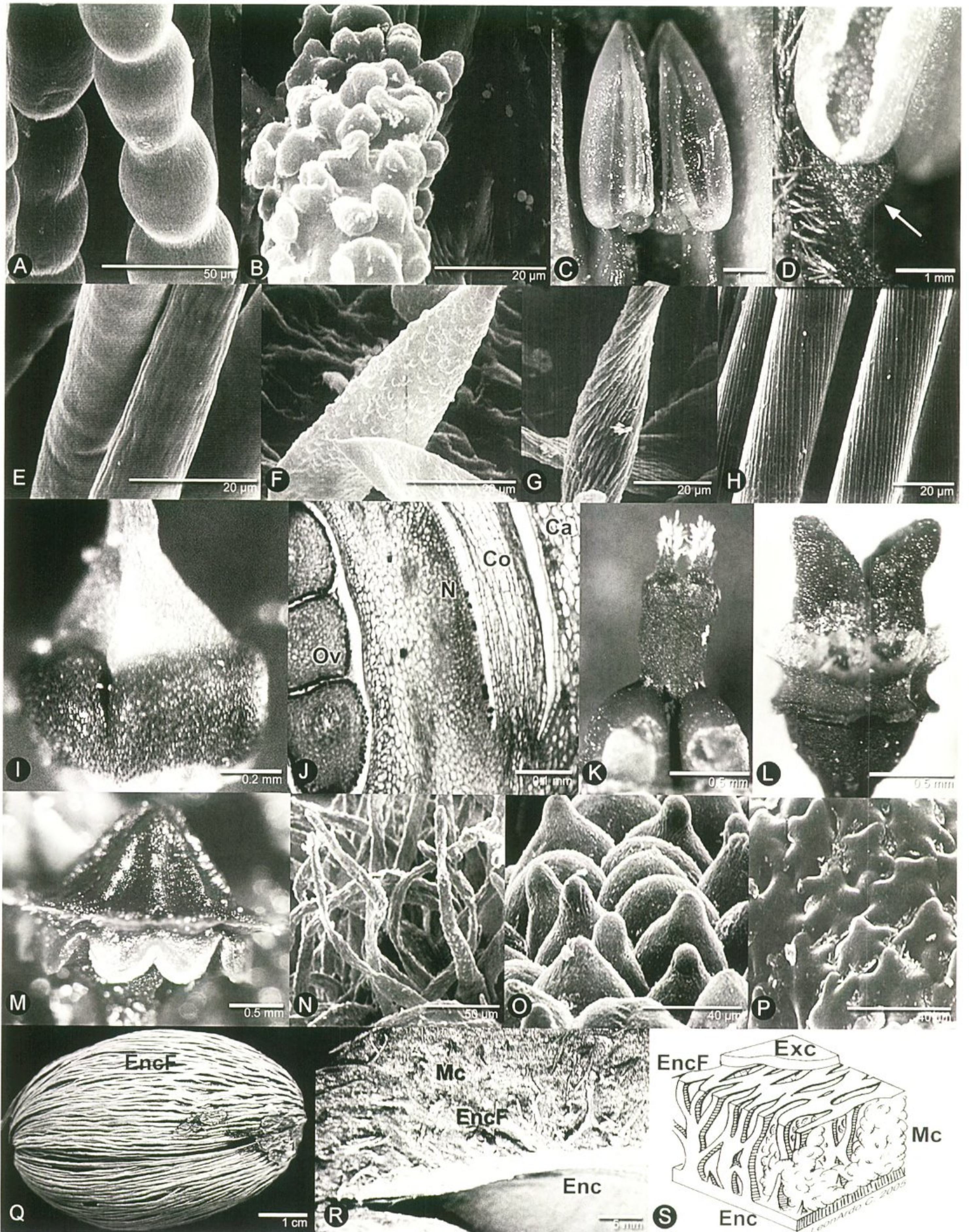


Figure 4. Selected characters and character states used in the phylogenetic analysis. A, B. Absence/presence of ornamentation of the suprastaminal trichomes (character 15). —A. Not ornamented (*Allamanda cathartica* [Alvarado-Cárdenas 901 bis]). —B. Ornamented (*Plumeria rubra* [Alvarado-Cárdenas 19]). C, D. Structures related to the anthers' support (character 17). —C. Filament (*Himatanthus obovatus* [Mostacedo, B. et al. 2641]). —D. Rib (arrow) (*Cerberiopsis candelabra* [McPherson 3367]). E–H. Absence/presence and pattern of ornamentation of the infrastaminal trichomes (characters 29 and 30). —E. Absence (*Allamanda cathartica* [Alvarado-Cárdenas 901 bis]). —F. Verrucose (*Anechites nerium* [Romero-Castañeda 6324]). —G. Discontinuous striations (*Theretia amazonica* [Guillen & Coria 1584]). —H. Continuous striations (*Cascabela gaumeri* [Pulido s. n.]). I, J. Presence of nectary on the ovary (character 34, state 1). —I. General aspect of the nectary (*Cameraria latifolia* [Meagher 939]). —J. Longitudinal section of the flower. Ca = Calyx, Co = Corolla, N = Nectary, and Ov



whereas others produce more than one reproductive axis subtended by a single leaf.

**(6) Presence of a dominant axis in inflorescences that branch: 0 = no; 1 = yes.** Among the inflorescences that branch, two patterns can be distinguished. In some cases, the inflorescences develop a main axis (sympodial growth), whereas in others, the branching axes reach the same or more or less the same size and, hence, it is not possible to recognize a main axis. Species without branching inflorescences were coded as inapplicable (-).

**(7) Length of the bracts subtending the flowers (mm): 0 = 0.5–4.0; 1 = 4.0–11.5; 2 = 11.5–20.0 (additive).** This character has been used in taxonomic works, but not in phylogenetic analyses. Here we defined and coded the character states according to the results of descriptive statistics (see “Material and Methods”). Furthermore, the states were coded as additive because they can imply a logic transitional series of increase or decrease.

**(8) Sepal form: 0 = ovate; 1 = obovate.** The character states are defined according to Radford (1986). Our observations showed that sepal form is constant at species level and that both character states are unambiguously assignable.

**(9) Sepal length (mm): 0 = 0.5–4.0; 1 = 4.0–11.0; 2 = 11.0–20.0 (additive).** Williams (2002) coded this character for species in tribe Echiteae, recognizing the states: “0 = minute (0–3 mm), 1 = foliaceous (5–15 mm).” Within Plumerieae, we suggest an adjustment of those intervals according to descriptive statistics. At the same time, the measurements were modified starting from 0.5 mm instead of zero because to suggest a sepal length of 0 mm could be interpreted as absence of the structure, which is never the case. This character was coded as additive because there is a potential transitional series of increase or decrease.

**(10) Presence of glands at the tip of the sepals: 0 = no; 1 = yes.** In Apocynaceae, the existence of glands at the tip of the sepals is a rare condition, occurring in only a few genera, among which are *Anechites* (Fallen, 1983) and *Plumeria* (Woodson, 1938a). This character has not been used before in cladistic analyses, but its presence in the same position and in species of the same tribe allows us to postulate it as a potential homologous condition.

**(11) Presence of colleters on calyx: 0 = no; 1 = yes.** Colleters are important structures generally employed in taxonomic treatments and phylogenetic studies. Endress et al. (1996) considered the variation in sepal colleter number to recognize three conditions within this character: “0 = absent, 1 = 20–50, 2 = 5.” Instead, Williams (2002) considered their position and number, recognizing the following states: “0 = absent, 1 = numerous and alternate to the sepals, 2 = solitary and opposite to the sepals.” Both proposals cannot be applied to species in Plumerieae because the number of colleters is very variable among individuals from the same species (e.g., from absent to 65). On the other hand, when colleters are present in members of

this tribe, they are always opposite to the sepals. Therefore, in this study we only consider absence or presence.

**(12) Corolla shape: 0 = hypocrateriform (Fig. 1E); 1 = funnelform-tubular; 2 = funnelform-campanular (Fig. 1C, D).** The different shapes of the corolla follow the proposals of Font Quer (1982), Radford (1986), and Sousa and Zárate (1988). The corolla of *Thevetia amazonica* Ducke has been considered as funnelform (Gensel, 1969), but here it is coded as hypocrateriform, because the throat expands only at the staminal region, but it recovers its diameter outside this region, as it occurs in other flowers considered as hypocrateriform (e.g., *Catharanthus roseus* (L.) G. Don or *T. ahouai* (L.) A. DC.).

**(13) Presence of supracorollary appendages: 0 = no; 1 = yes.** The term “supracorollary appendages” was coined by Pichon (1948a) and used by Gensel (1969), referring to the structure that sometimes develops above the anthers. The term “corolline corolla,” used by Endress et al. (1996), corresponds to this same condition. These structures have taxonomic and phylogenetic importance. Williams (2002) suggested three states: “0 = absent, 1 = reduced to a callous ridge, 2 = extended into a staminode,” but only the first and third apply to our sampling. Therefore, we are coding absent/present as Endress et al. (1996).

**(14) Supracorollary appendages shape (Fig. 3): 0 = deltoid; 1 = oblanceolate; 2 = digitiform.** The shape of these structures was somehow considered by Williams (2002; see previous character), but he combined in his states a mixture of qualities: shape, size, and texture. Here, we adjust the shapes according to personal observations and following Radford (1986).

**(15) Presence of ornamentation on the supracorollary trichomes: 0 = no (Fig. 4A); 1 = yes (Fig. 4B).** The ornamentation on the supracorollary trichomes has been reported within the tribe for species of *Himatanthus* and *Plumeria* (Pichon, 1948b), but was never before employed in cladistic analyses. Our personal observations show that these ornamentations are present in other taxa not previously reported (Table 3) and that their absence or presence is constant within species.

**(16) Presence of a structure supporting the anther: 0 = no; 1 = yes.** The anthers in Plumerieae can be sessile or supported by a filament or a projection of the corolla called rib (Fallen, 1986; Williams, 2002). Williams coded two characters related to the structures of support. One was the presence of a filament, considered to be one of three states: “0 = minute (0–1 mm), 1 = medium (3–6 mm), 2 = long (10 mm or more);” the other was the presence of ribs, coding them as absent/present. However, both structures (filaments and ribs) occupy the same position and apparently have the same function, and, therefore, we considered filaments and ribs as alternative homologous conditions (next character). On the other hand, a length of 0 mm could be interpreted as sessile anthers, and at the same time in our

←  
= Ovule. K–M. Relative position of the stigmata (characters 35, 36, 38). —K. L. Not convergent (K, *Mortoniella pittieri* [Moreno 24496]; L, *Skytanthus acutus* [s. coll., s.n.]). —M. Convergent (*Cascabela gaumeri* [Pulido s.n.]). N–P. Shape of the stigmata cells (character 37). —N. Filiform (*Carissa macrocarpa* [Medina s.n.]). —O. Conic (*Cerbera manghas* [Alvarado-Cárdenas s.n.]). —P. Irregularly flattened (*Plumeria rubra* [Alvarado-Cárdenas 19]). Q–S. Fruit layers of *Cerbera* (characters 44/3, 45/2, 46/1, 47/1). —Q. General aspect of the fruit after removing the exocarp (*Cerbera odollam* [Rinehart A. LR23351]). —R. Longitudinal section of the fruit after removing the exocarp showing the endocarp with the fibers extending toward the spongy mesocarp (*Cerbera odollam* [Rinehart A. LR23351]). —S. Schematic section of the fruit showing all layers. Enc = Endocarp, EncF = Endocarp fibers, Mc = Mesocarp, Exc = Exocarp.



sampling ribs measure more than 1 mm, so the rank for the states is here adjusted.

**(17) Shape of the structure supporting the anther:** **0** = filamentous (Fig. 4C); **1** = rib (Fig. 4D). In the absence of ontogenetic or anatomical studies, we consider that the filaments and the ribs have an equivalent function and position. Thus, we postulate that both states, cylindrical and not rigid vs. flattened and rigid restricting the movement of the anthers, represent alternative homologous conditions.

**(18) Anther dehiscence position:** **0** = introrse (Fig. 4C); **1** = latrorse (Fig. 4D). The character and its states are taken from Endress et al. (1996) and Williams (2002).

**(19) Shape of the upper extension of the connective:** **0** = obtuse; **1** = deltoid; **2** = filamentous. Williams (2002) coded the absence/presence of an apical connective without recognizing differences among them. Our personal observations show that in all the studied species of the tribe, the upper extension of the connective is always present, but it differs in form among the species. Shapes are coded according to Radford (1986).

**(20) Apical connective color tone:** **0** = clear; **1** = dark. This character has been used only in a taxonomic treatment (Fallen, 1983). Personal observations indicate that the presence of a dark tone in the apical connective could be the result of the oxidation of some chemical compound(s) and it is a constant condition shared by several species.

**(21) Apical connective arrangement:** **0** = free; **1** = connate. The fusion of the apical connective of the anthers has been mentioned for some species of *Cerbera* (Pichon, 1948a; Leeuwenberg, 1999) and *Thevetia* (Gensel, 1969; Fallen, 1986), but it has not been used in cladistic analyses. Our observations corroborate the previous works, and, therefore, we include this character for the first time in a phylogenetic context.

**(22) Pollen grain diameter ( $\mu\text{m}$ ):** **0** = 20–50; **1** = 50–80; **2** = 80–120 (additive). Several authors (Pire, 1989; Roubik & Moreno, 1991; Williams, 1998, 2002) have regarded the pollen diameter as a useful character to identify and suggest relationships among genera. Van der Ham et al. (2001) considered two states in their cladistic analysis: “**0** = small (3  $\mu\text{m}$ ), **1** = big (6  $\mu\text{m}$ ),” while Williams (2002) recognized three states: “**0** = 20–35  $\mu\text{m}$ , **1** = 40–75  $\mu\text{m}$ , **2** = 75–100  $\mu\text{m}$ .” Here we assigned the intervals for the character states in agreement with the results of the statistical analysis (see “Material and Methods”). The character was coded as additive because it is possible to hypothesize a transitional series of increase or decrease.

**(23) Tectum continuity:** **0** = eutectate (perforate); **1** = subtectate (heterofoveolate to microreticulate). Endress et al. (1996) coded this character with six states. Nevertheless, the states they proposed considered a wider sampling that included more hierarchical levels. In addition, we believe that, in their coding, they included as the same attributes conditions that could be considered as different characters. For instance, they regarded as part of the tectum continuity attributes that we believe to be related to ornamentation (scabrate, undulate, verrucate, etc.). Here, we decided to recognize only the condition related to the continuity of the tectum, which in our sampling can be eutectate (imperforate or perforate) or subtectate (foveolate or reticulate). In our sampling, the ornamentation is more or less constant within the species.

**(24) Exine thickness ( $\mu\text{m}$ ):** **0** = 1.0–2.0; **1** = 3.0–4.0. This character is used widely in palyno-taxonomic works, but it has not been included in cladistic analyses of the family. Even though it is variable within species, our

observations show that within Plumeriaceae, the exine thickness has constant intervals at a specific level with a clear gap between the intervals, so it is not necessary to do a statistical analysis to recognize the two character states.

**(25) Presence of endofissures in the nexine:** **0** = no; **1** = yes. Endress et al. (1996) used this character to describe patterns of the inner exine, considering four states: “**0** = smooth, **1** = finely granulate to verrucate, **2** = coarsely granular to verrucate, **3** = with fissures.” We consider only the absence/presence of fissures (endocracks) because, although they are easily appreciable under optical and scanning electronic microscopy (displaying the same irregular pattern in *Cascabela* and *Thevetia*), at this moment we do not have observations for the inner ultrastructure that allow us to define variants in texture.

**(26) Presence of a depression in the mesocolpium:** **0** = no; **1** = yes. The coding of this character was taken from Endress et al. (1996).

**(27) Presence of infrastaminal appendages:** **0** = no; **1** = yes. The coding of this character was taken from Endress et al. (1996) and Williams (2002).

**(28) Shape of infrastaminal appendages:** **0** = cylindrical; **1** = quadrangular; **2** = semicircular. The character is included for the first time in a cladistic analysis, based on personal observations that show that the shape of the infrastaminal appendages is constant within species and variable amongst them, revealing its potential phylogenetic information. The definition of states follows the terminology of Radford (1986).

**(29) Presence of ornamentation on the infrastaminal trichomes:** **0** = no (Fig. 4E); **1** = yes (Fig. 4F–H). The internal trichomes of the flower have not been widely studied in detail within Apocynaceae. Bruyns (2000) reported the microscopic characteristic of trichomes on the corolla of species from tribe Ceropegieae, coding the absence/presence and the ornamentation of modified trichomes. Here we adjust these attributes according to our observations. The presence/absence of ornamentation is constant within species.

**(30) Infrastaminal trichome ornamentation pattern:** **0** = verrucose (Fig. 4F); **1** = discontinuous striations (Fig. 4G); **2** = continuous striations (Fig. 4H). Within the species that display ornamentations on the infrastaminal trichomes (previous character), the pattern of the ornamentation is also constant within species and it varies amongst them. The species that lack ornamentation on the infrastaminal trichomes were coded as inapplicable (-).

**(31) Carpel grouping:** **0** = congenitally syncarpous; **1** = postgenitally syncarpous; **2** = apocarpous; **3** = partially syncarpous. The character and its states were modified according to our sampling from Endress et al. (1996).

**(32) Ovary position:** **0** = superior; **1** = semi-inferior. This character has a great taxonomic importance, and it has not been used in cladistic analyses. *Himatanthus*, *Mortoniella*, and *Plumeria* are the only genera in the tribe that share a semi-inferior ovary. Pichon (1948a, 1950a) and Leeuwenberg (1994) suggested that this character could point to a possible relationship among those genera.

**(33) Number of ovules per carpel:** **0** = 2; **1** = 4–6; **2** = 20–40 (additive). The number of ovules per carpel is a character that has not been used in previous phylogenetic works. It has constant intervals within species and gaps amongst them, which allow us to propose the states even without having to do descriptive statistics. This character is considered as additive, suggesting a hypothesis of logic transition to increase or reduction of ovule number.



**(34) Presence of nectary: 0 = no; 1 = yes** (Fig. 4I, J). The coding of this character and its states is taken from Endress et al. (1996) and Sennblad et al. (1998). Several authors (Woodson, 1938a; Standley & Williams, 1958) did not report a nectary in *Cameraria latifolia*, but our observations revealed that an external portion of the ovary wall has differences in coloration and cellular type. This tissue is here interpreted as nectary because its characteristics resemble the ones for other species where a nectary is generally reported.

**(35) Stigmata shape: 0 = semispherical; 1 = cylindrical to fusiform** (Fig. 4K); **2 = conic** (Fig. 4L, M). The term “stigmata” was used by Boiteau and Allorge (1978) referring to the sterile apical part of the stigmatic head. This structure has cellular differences with respect to the rest of the stigma and fulfills a particular function (Fallen, 1986). It is the first time that this character is employed in a cladistic analysis, and we recognize three characters that represent different attributes and potential homologies within the structure: shape (35), position (36), and cell shape (37). The shape of the stigmata is constant in all the species checked. The cylindrical or fusiform shapes occupy only about one third of the stigma, while the conical shape is a massive structure that constitutes half or more than half of stigma.

**(36) Relative position of the stigmata: 0 = not convergent** (Fig. 4K, L); **1 = convergent** (Fig. 4M). Among the species in the tribe, at least two constant patterns of stigmata arrangement can be distinguished. In not-convergent stigmata, the lobes are parallel and independent, not touching each other. In contrast, in convergent stigmata, the lobes are in full contact with each other, sometimes even fused at the base.

**(37) Stigmata cells shape: 0 = filiform** (Fig. 4N); **1 = conic** (Fig. 4O); **2 = irregularly flattened** (Fig. 4P). The shape of the stigmata cells presents different patterns amongst different species, which can unambiguously be defined as different states of the character.

**(38) Secretory region shape: 0 = cylindrical to elliptic** (Fig. 4K, L); **1 = lobulate** (Fig. 4M). This character was used by Boiteau and Allorge (1978) to differentiate subfamily Plumerioideae from Tabernaemontanoideae, but it has not been used in phylogenetic analyses. Here, we adopt the proposal of those authors because, within the tribe, there are clear and constant differences in the shape of the secretory region.

**(39) Receptivity pattern: 0 = level 1; 1 = level 2.** This character follows the proposal of Fallen (1986) and Endress et al. (1996).

**(40) Fruit shape in cross-section: 0 = elliptic to circular; 1 = strongly compressed.** This character was used in cladistic analyses for other families within the order Gentianales (Bremer, 1992; Ochoterena, 2000). The character is implemented here because the states are easy to recognize and not ambiguous. The compressed fruits differ from the circular or elliptical ones by a clear compression on both planes.

**(41) Shape of non-compressed fruits: 0 = fusiform; 1 = linear; 2 = subspheroid** (Fig. 1B); **3 = reniform** (Fig. 1F). Klackenberg (1998), when considering the fruit margin, recognized two character states: “0 = follicles with straight margin” and “1 = follicles with sinuate margin.” Liede (1994) instead used the entire form of the fruit, also recognizing two states: “0 = obelavate” and “1 = fusiform.” Here we adjust these proposals according to the shapes observed within Plumerieae. The linear fruits have a more or less constant diameter along them, only thinned in the apical

part; the fusiform fruits are thinner at both ends. The reniform and subspheroid shapes do not have a uniform diameter along the length of the fruit; the reniform shape is wider than long and clearly displays two lobes.

**(42) Exocarp color: 0 = blue; 1 = brown; 2 = red; 3 = black.** The characteristic color of the fruits was employed by Williams (2002), coded as: “0 = brown,” “1 = red,” and “2 = black.” We adjust the character states according to our sampling. We consider that the colors of the fruit represent valid homology hypotheses because they appear to be due to the presence of specific compounds.

**(43) Presence of lenticels on the exocarp: 0 = no** (Fig. 1F); **1 = yes** (Fig. 1B). We believe that this character has potential phylogenetic information because its presence or absence seems to be constant within species and variable among them. The lenticels on the exocarp can be seen even when the fruits are not mature.

**(44) Mesocarp consistency: 0 = woody; 1 = coriaceous; 2 = fleshy; 3 = spongy** (Fig. 4R, S). Endress et al. (1996) considered that the variation of fruit consistency is due to the mesocarp, an idea that we support. These authors coded the texture as: “0 = fleshy” or “1 = dry or woody.” Although it is possible that some properties of the texture can be modified when the fruits dry, the characteristics that remain suggest differences in the cellular type of the mesocarp among species. We consider that it is possible to distinguish more than two characters states, from Endress et al.’s “dry or woody” condition. Potgieter and Albert (2001) considered that the fruits of *Cerbera manghas*, *C. odollam*, *Cerberiopsis candelabra*, and *Thevetia peruviana* (= *Cascabela thevetia*) have a sclerified mesocarp; our observations from *Cascabela* and *Cerbera* indicate that the sclerified consistency corresponds to the endocarp (see character 47), and the middle layers have a fleshy and spongy texture, respectively. On the other hand, *C. candelabra* does not have sclerified layers.

**(45) Endocarp texture: 0 = non-sclerified; 1 = sclerified thin; 2 = sclerified thick (stony)** (Fig. 4R). Endress et al. (1996) coded this character with two states: “0 = non-sclerified” and “1 = sclerified.” We consider that among the genera that have fleshy mesocarp (those coded as sclerified by Endress et al.), it is possible to recognize two states: the fruits of *Cerbera* and *Cascabela* have a thicker and more rigid endocarp than those of *Thevetia*. Strictly speaking, the definition for “stony” implies the presence of stone cells (Font Quer, 1982), but given the lack of anatomical studies, we provisionally assess this state by the rigidity and the thickness of the structure, because we believe that the differences in texture among those genera could be due to a different cellular nature. The species with woody mesocarp were coded as inapplicable to avoid weighting of characters, because in that case, both layers (mesocarp and endocarp) have the same texture, a condition that we believe that could be correlated.

**(46) Endocarp external surface: 0 = smooth; 1 = ornamented** (Fig. 4Q–S). In tribe Plumerieae, most of the species have a smooth endocarp, but in the species of *Cerbera* and *Thevetia*, this layer is ornamented.

**(47) Endocarp forming a network with the mesocarp: 0 = no; 1 = yes** (Fig. 4Q–S). The presence of endocarp forming a network with the mesocarp is not common among the species of Apocynaceae. Potgieter and Albert (2001) considered that sclerified fibers of the mesocarp were responsible for the rigid consistency of *Cerbera*’s fruits, but our results show that these fibers arise from the endocarp and surround the spongy mesocarp, forming a network. The species with woody mesocarp were coded as inapplicable (see character 45).



(48) **Endocarp presentation** (Fig. 3): **0 = single; 1 = segmented.** This character has a great taxonomic importance, but it had never been used in cladistic analyses. Within Plumerieae, only the species of *Thevetia* have a segmented endocarp.

(49) **Relative time of fruit dehiscence: 0 = dehiscent when mature; 1 = tardily dehiscent.** Williams (2002) used this character, coding the fruits as dehiscent or indehiscent. Here we prefer to contrast relative times of dehiscence, because some fruits considered as indehiscent open after maturity, a process referred to as "delayed dehiscence" (Roth, 1977). This is the case of the drupaceous fruits of *Cascabela*, *Cerbera*, and *Thevetia* and the samaroid fruits of *Cameraria* and *Cerberiopsis*.

(50) **Presence of a wing on the seed: 0 = no; 1 = yes.** Endress et al. (1996) considered three states for this character: "0 = naked, 1 = winged, 2 = with cilia or hairs." Here we included the conditions present within Plumerieae.

(51) **Seed wing position: 0 = concentric; 1 = at both ends; 2 = lateral opposite to the micropyle; 3 = lateral surrounding the micropyle.** The position of the wing was used by Potgieter and Albert (2001), who recognized three states: "0 = not circumulate, 1 = circumulate, 2 = naked." Our observations let us recognize two variations within the not circumulate (concentric) wings, which can be established as distinct hypotheses of primary homology. In some taxa, the wing can develop opposite to the micropyle (e.g., *Plumeria*), while in others, they develop in the region of the micropyle, covering it (*Cascabela*, *Cerberiopsis*, and *Thevetia*). Taxa without seed wings were coded as inapplicable (-).

(52) **Continuity of the margin of the seed wing: 0 = entire; 1 = denticulate.** The characteristics of the seed wing margin were used by Pichon (1949) to diagnose the different tribes and subtribes within the family. Here we employ two of his proposals according to the states present in our sampling. Taxa without seed wings were coded as inapplicable (-).

(53) **Testa texture: 0 = sclerous; 1 = coriaceous; 2 = papyraceous; 3 = crustaceous.** Pichon (1949) also considered for his classification characteristics of the texture of the testa. Here we modify his proposal to include the conditions present within the tribe. The character states can be easily distinguished, and their properties seem to be maintained after drying of the specimens.

(54) **Degree of embryo compression: 0 = on both sides; 1 = on one side** (Fig. 3); **2 = apparently uncompressed** (Fig. 3) (**additive**). The compression of the embryo is implemented for the first time in a phylogenetic analysis. It refers to the shape in cross-section, which is constant within species and variable among them. The embryos with compression in both sides have a more or less linear shape; the embryos with compression have a plane face on one side and a convex face on the other; those without compression have both faces convex, looking like an ellipse. The embryo compression is not directly related to the fruit shape or the texture of the mesocarp (e.g., subspheroidal or fleshy fruits can have compressed or uncompressed embryos).

#### APPENDIX 4. Taxonomic synopsis.

Family Apocynaceae Juss., Gen. Pl. 143. 1789.

Subfamily Rauvolfioideae Kostel., Allg. Med. -Pharm. Fl. 3: 1054. 1834.

Tribe Plumerieae E. Meyer, Comm. Pl. Afr. Austr. 2: 188. 1838.

Subtribe Plumeriinae Benth. & Hook. f. Gen. Pl. 2: 685. 1876.

Subtribe Allamandinae A. DC., Prodr. 8: 318. 1844.

Subtribe Thevetiinae A. DC., Prodr. 8: 342. 1844.

#### KEY TO THE *CASCABELA*-*THEVETIA* COMPLEX

- 1a. Flowers with digitiform supracarpal appendages; drupes pear-shaped to subspheroid, exocarp black, mesocarp fleshy, endocarp whole, thick (stony); embryo uncompressed . . . . . *Cascabela*
- 1b. Flowers with deltoid supracarpal appendages; drupes reniform, exocarp red, mesocarp leathery, endocarp segmented, thin; embryo compressed on one side . . . . . *Thevetia*

**1a. *Cascabela*** Raf., Sylva Tellur. 162. 1838.  
*Thevetia* Adans., Fam. Pl. 2: 171. 1763, non *Thevetia* L., *Thevetia* section *Euthetia* K. Schum., in Engler & Prantl, Nat. Pflanzenfam. 4(2): 159. 1895. *Thevetia* section *Yccotli* Kuntze, in Post & Kuntze, Lex. Gen. Phan. 558. 1903. TYPE: *Cascabela peruviana* (Pers.) Raf., Sylva Tellur. 162. 1838 [= *Cascabela thevetia* (L.) Lippold].

Trees or shrubs with milky latex. Leaves alternate, sessile or petiolate; laminae membranaceous to subleathery, with or without conspicuous secondary venation. Inflorescences terminal, corymbs compound. Sepals with colleters; corolla yellow or orange, hypogynous, funnellform, lobes sinistrorse-contorted, extended; supracarpal appendages digitiform, villous; anthers supported by ribs, latrorse, included, agglutinated on the stigma, apical connective deltoid, dark, fused; infrastaminal appendages semicircular, hirsutulous; ovary partially syncarpic, glabrous, ovules 2 per carpel, marginal placentation, stigma conical, base 10-lobed; nectary annular. Fruit as pear-shaped to subspheroid drupes, exocarp black, with or without lenticels, mesocarp fleshy, endocarp whole, thick (stony), smooth; seeds winged, fimbriate, testa crustaceous, embryo uncompressed.

#### KEY TO SPECIES OF *CASCABELA*

- 1a. Leaf lamina obovate to oblanceolate.  
2a. Leaves membranaceous to subleathery, glabrous, inconspicuous secondary venation; bracts glabrous; drupes not lenticellate . . . . . 1. *C. gaumeri*
- 2b. Leaves leathery, hirsute to tomentose, conspicuous secondary venation; bracts tomentose; drupes lenticellate . . . . . 2. *C. ovata*
- 1b. Leaf lamina linear to lanceolate.



- 3a. Lamina of the leaves with inconspicuous secondary venation; corolla tube 1.0–1.8 cm.  
4a. Leaves sessile, lamina linear; inflorescence peduncles 0.8–3.0 cm; bracts persistent; corolla tube internally glabrous . . . . . 3. *C. pinifolia*  
4b. Leaves petiolate, lamina lanceolate to elliptic; inflorescence peduncles 0.3–0.9 cm; bracts deciduous; corolla tube internally pubescent . . . . .  
. . . . . 4. *C. thevetia*  
3b. Lamina of the leaves with conspicuous secondary venation; corolla tube 2.0–3.0 cm . . . . . 5. *C. thevetioides*

**1. *Cascabela gaumeri*** (Hemsl.) Lippold, Feddes Repert. 91: 53. 1980. Basionym: *Thevetia gaumeri* Hemsl., Icon. Pl. 1517. 1886. TYPE: Mexico, Quintana Roo: Cozumel Island, 1885, *G. F. Gaumer* 7 (holotype, F not seen, F photo MEXU!). Figure 1C.

*Thevetia spathulata* Millsp., Publ. Field Columbian Mus., Bot. Ser. 1: 383. 1898. TYPE: Mexico, Yucatán: Yucatán, common at the port of Silam, Apr. 1895, *G. F. Gaumer* 678 (lectotype, designated by Morales (2005, 43: 175), MO not seen, MO photo MO!; isotype, F).

*Thevetia steerei* Woodson, Amer. J. Bot. 22: 685. 1935. TYPE: Mexico, Yucatán: in low forest, Progreso, 11–15 Aug. 1932, *W. Steere* 3056 (holotype, MO not seen, MO photo MO!; isotype, NY not seen, NY photo NY!).

Trees 2.0–13.0 m. Leaves petiolate; laminae oblanceolate, 10.0–12.0 × 1.9–3.0 cm, membranaceous to subleathery, glabrous, inconspicuous secondary venation. Inflorescences with 10 or more flowers; peduncles 2.0–5.0 cm, glabrous; bracts ovate, 4.0–5.7 × 3.0–4.0 mm, persistent, glabrous. Flowers with pedicels 1.6–3.5(–4.2) cm, glabrous; sepals ovate, 0.5–1.3 × 0.3–0.4 cm, glabrous; corolla greenish yellow, tube 1.5–1.7 cm, 3.0 mm diam., internally glabrous, throat 1.1–1.3 cm, 1.5 cm diam., lobes oblong, 2.6–3.0 × 2.0 cm; anthers 2.0 × 1.5 mm; ovary 1.6–1.9 × 1.7–1.9 mm, glabrous, style 1.0–1.5 cm, stigma 2.0–2.3 × 2.5 mm. Drupes 2.0–2.8 × 2.5–3.0 cm, not lenticellate; seeds 1.3–2.0 × 1.0–1.5 cm.

*Distribution.* Mexico (Campeche, Guerrero, Quintana Roo, Veracruz, and Yucatan) and Central America (Belize, Guatemala, and Nicaragua).

*Discussion.* *Cascabela gaumeri* and *C. thevetia* are morphologically very similar, but they can be easily distinguished by the shape of the laminae (oblanceolate in *C. gaumeri* vs. lanceolate to elliptic in *C. thevetia*), the hairs in the corolla tube (absent in *C. gaumeri* vs. present in *C. thevetia*), and the color of the flowers (greenish yellow in *C. gaumeri* vs. yellow or orange in *C. thevetia*).

*Selected specimens examined.* BELIZE. **Corozal:** Basil Jones ambergris, 15 km N de San Pedro, *S. Torre* 308

(MEXU). GUATEMALA. **Petén:** Dos Lagunas, Km 7 on Ixcarrío road, *E. Contreras* 8397 (MEXU, NY). MEXICO. **Campeche:** Km 6 rumbo a Nuevo Becal, *Bacab* 103 (MEXU). **Guerrero:** Cerro Alquitrán, ca. del pueblo de Mazatlán, *Schwabe* s.n. (MEXU). **Quintana Roo:** 0.7 km N del poblado Sabana de San Francisco, *D. Álvarez* 9426 (MEXU). **Veracruz:** Cerro de Carbón, *M. Cortés* 412 (MEXU). **Yucatán:** Orilla del camino Señor-San Antonio, *M. Correa* 260 (MEXU).

**2. *Cascabela ovata*** (Cav.) Lippold, Feddes Repert. 91: 53. 1980. Basionym: *Cerbera ovata* Cav. Icon. 3: 35, pl. 270. 1796. *Thevetia ovata* (Cav.) A. DC., Prodr. 8: 344. 1844. TYPE: Mexico, Nueva España (holotype, MA not seen, MA photo MA!).

*Cerbera alliadora* Roem. & Schult., Syst. Veg. 4: 798. 1819. Syn. nov. *Cascabela alliadora* (Roem. & Schult.) Lippold, Feddes Repert. 91: 53. 1980. *Thevetia alliadora* (Roem. & Schult.) Allorge, Succulentas 21: 27. 1998. TYPE: Mexico, Guerrero: “inert Zumpango et Mescalám, in convalli Zopilote,” [Apr. 1803], *F. W. H. A. Humboldt* & *A. J. A. Bonpland* s.n. (holotype, P not seen, P photo NY!).

*Cerbera cuneifolia* Kunth, Nov. Gen. Sp. 3: 224. 1818 [1819]. *Thevetia cuneifolia* (Kunth) A. DC., Prodr. 8: 344. 1844. TYPE: Mexico, Guerrero: “inert Zumpango et Mescalám, in convalli Zopilote,” [Apr. 1803], *F. W. H. A. Humboldt* & *A. J. A. Bonpland* s.n. (holotype, P not seen, P photo MEXU!).

*Thevetia cuneifolia* (Kunth) A. DC. var. *andrieuxii* A. DC., Prodr. 8: 344. 1844. TYPE: Mexico, [México-Morelos]: in Mexico ad Gonacatepec, *G. Andrieux* 254 (holotype, G-DC!; isotype, P not seen).

*Thevetia plumeriifolia* Benth., Bot. Voy. Sulphur 124, t. 43. 1845. *Cascabela plumeriifolia* (Benth.) Lippold, Feddes Repert. 91: 53. 1980. TYPE: Honduras, Gulf of Fonseca, *S. Sinclair* s.n. (lectotype, designated by Nelson (1996, 44: 60), K not seen, K photo K!).

Trees 2.0–10.0 m. Leaves petiolate; laminae ovate to oblanceolate, 5.5–17.5 × 2.5–8.5 cm, leathery, hirsute to tomentose, with conspicuous secondary venation. Inflorescences with 5 to 15 flowers; peduncles 0.5–1.3 cm, hirsute to glabrate; bracts ovate, (3.0–)5.0–7.0 × 2.0–6.0 mm, persistent, tomentose. Flowers with pedicels 2.4–7.0 cm, hirsute to glabrate; sepals ovate, 0.5–1.2 × 0.3–0.5 cm, glabrous; corolla yellow, tube 0.8–2.5 cm, 4.0 mm diam., internally glabrous, throat (0.9–)1.3–2.5 cm, 2.0–2.3 cm diam., lobes oblong, (1.2–)2.4–4.5 × (1.0–)2.2–2.5 cm; anthers 2.0 × 1.0 mm; ovary 2.0 × 4.0–5.0 mm, glabrous, style 1.5 cm, stigma 1.5–2.0 × 2.5 mm. Drupes 2.0–3.7 × 2.8–5.5 cm, lenticellate; seeds 1.8–2.0 × 1.8 cm.

*Distribution.* Mexico (Chiapas, Colima, Durango, Guerrero, Jalisco, México, Michoacán, Morelos, Nayarit, Oaxaca, Sinaloa, and Zacatecas), Costa Rica, El Salvador, Guatemala, Honduras, and Nicaragua.

*Discussion.* *Cascabela ovata* is easy to recognize by the obovate to oblanceolate leaves, with leathery



consistency, tomentose indumentum, and conspicuous secondary venation.

*Selected specimens examined.* COSTA RICA. **Guana-  
caste:** Península de Nicoya, bejuco la Islita, *Q. Jiménez*  
*1651* (NY). EL SALVADOR. **La Libertad:** Puente Sihua-  
tepeque, carr. Litoral de occidente, *Montalvo 6376* (NY).  
GUATEMALA. **El Quiché:** Río Blanco, near village of Río  
Blanco, *L. Williams 22455* (NY). HONDURAS. **Morazán:**  
Drainage of the Río Yeguaré, Casa Blanca, *Glassman 1819*  
(NY). MEXICO. **Chiapas:** 8 km W de Tuxtla Gutiérrez, al W  
de la colonia Juan Crispín, *Reyes-García 1955* (MEXU).  
**Colima:** Manzanillo, *E. Palmer 1069* (NY). **Durango:** 6 km  
S de Huazamota, *S. González 2403* (MEXU). **Guerrero:**  
Sochopala, *Bruff 1107* (MEXU). **Jalisco:** Chimalistán, *R.*  
*Hernández 9420* (MEXU). **México:** Dolores, *Matuda 31264*  
(MEXU). **Michoacán:** 5–6 km NE de la desviación  
a Tuzantla, 14 km NE de Tiquicheo, *F. Chiang 536* (MEXU).  
**Morelos:** Brecha Xicatlán a Xicatlacotla, *Quezada 1699*  
(MEXU). **Nayarit:** Colorado de la Mora, *Benítez 3107*  
(MEXU). **Oaxaca:** 50 mi. S of Oaxaca on hwy., *Dwyer 14360*  
(MEXU). **Sinaloa:** 30 km NE de Culiacán, rumbo a la presa  
El Comedero, *C. Ortiz 327* (MEXU). **Zacatecas:** W de  
Pueblo Viejo, Cerro de Piñones ladera E, casa de J. Ayala,  
*Balleza 8482* (MEXU). NICARAGUA. **Boaco:** Km 101 carr.  
Juigalpa, el Papayal, *P. Moreno 3629* (MEXU).

- 3. *Cascabela pinifolia*** (Standl. & Steyerl.) Alvarado-  
Cárdenas & Ochot.-Booth, comb. nov. Basionym:  
*Thevetia peruviana* (Pers.) K. Schum. var. *pinifolia*  
Standl. & Steyerl., Amer. Midl. Naturalist 36:  
185. 1946. *Thevetia pinifolia* (Standl. & Steyerl.)  
J. K. Williams, Sida 17: 187. 1996. TYPE:  
Mexico. Michoacán: trail from Apatzingan to  
Tacitaro, 7 Aug. 1940, *W. C. Leavenworth 505*  
(holotype, F not seen, F photo MEXU!; isotypes,  
GH not seen, NY not seen, NY photo NY!).

Trees or shrubs 1.8–5.0 m. Leaves sessile; laminae  
linear, 8.0–20.0 × 0.1–0.3 cm, membranaceous,  
glabrous to hirsute, inconspicuous secondary vena-  
tion. Inflorescences with 6 to 14 flowers; peduncles  
0.8–3.0 cm, hirsute to glabrate; bracts ovate, 3.1–  
4.9(–6.0) × 3.0–4.5 mm, persistent, hirsutulous.  
Flowers with pedicels 1.0–2.7 cm, glabrous; sepals  
ovate, 0.5–1.1 × 3.0–4.0 mm, glabrous; corolla  
yellow, tube 1.0–1.8 cm, 3.0–4.0 mm diam., glabrous  
inside, throat 0.9–1.1 cm, 1.5–2.0 cm diam., lobes  
oblong, 2.4–3.7 × 2.0 cm; anthers 1.3–2.0 ×  
1.2 mm; ovary 2.5–3.2 × 3.0 mm, glabrous, style  
1.2–1.5 cm, stigma 2.0–2.4 × 3.0 mm. Drupes 2.5–  
3.0 × 4.0–5.0 cm, lenticellate; seeds 1.0–1.8 ×  
1.0 cm.

*Distribution.* Endemic of Mexico in the states of  
Guerrero, México, Michoacán, and Puebla.

*Discussion.* Occasionally *Cascabela pinifolia* is  
incorrectly determined as *C. thevetia*, but they can  
be easily distinguished by the shape of the laminae  
(linear in *C. pinifolia* vs. lanceolate to elliptic in *C.*  
*thetia*), the indumentum on the bracts (hirsutulous

in *C. pinifolia* vs. glabrous in *C. thevetia*), and the  
hairs in the corolla tube (absent in *C. pinifolia* vs.  
present in *C. thevetia*).

*Selected specimens examined.* MEXICO. **Guerrero:**  
29 km SW de Zirandaro, cam. Guayameo, *E. Martínez*  
*1336* (NY). **México:** Bejucos, *G. Hinton 3792* (NY).  
**Michoacán:** En Las Colonias, *E. Martínez et al. 3639*  
(MEXU). **Puebla:** Paraje Cerro Gordo, 1 km NE de la  
cabecera municipal, *Castañeda 41* (MEXU).

- 4. *Cascabela thevetia*** (L.) Lippold, Feddes Repert.  
91(1–2): 52. 1980. Basionym: *Cerbera thevetia*  
L., Sp. Pl. 1: 209. 1753. *Cerbera peruviana*  
Pers., Syn. Pl. 1: 267. 1805. *Thevetia neriifolia*  
Juss. ex Steud., Nomencl. Bot. (ed. 2). 180.  
1821. *Cascabela peruviana* (Pers.) Raf. Sylva  
Tellur. 162. 1838. *Thevetia linearis* Raf., Sylva  
Tellur. 91. 1838. *Thevetia peruviana* (Pers.) K.  
Schum., in Engler & Prantl, Nat. Pflanzenfam.  
4: 159. 1895. *Thevetia thevetia* (L.) Millsp.,  
Field Mus. Nat. Hist. Bot. Ser. 2: 83. 1900.  
TYPE: America. s. loc. et coll. (holotype, Herb.  
Linn. 298.1, BM not seen). Figure 1D.

*Thevetia yccotli* var. *glabra* A. DC., Prodr. 8: 343. 1844. Syn.  
nov. TYPE: Mexico. Tamaulipas: Tampico, 1827, *J. L.*  
*Berlandier 189* (holotype, G-DC!; isotype, P not seen, P  
image MEXU!).

Trees or shrubs 2.0–8.0 m. Leaves petiolate;  
laminae lanceolate to elliptical, 8.0–16.3 × 0.5–  
1.4 cm, membranaceous, glabrous, with inconspicu-  
ous secondary venation. Inflorescences with 6 to 8  
flowers; peduncles 0.3–0.9 cm, glabrous; bracts ovate,  
1.8–4.0 × 1.0–2.0 mm, deciduous, glabrous. Flowers  
with pedicels 2.5–3.0 cm, glabrous; sepals ovate to  
lanceolate, 0.5–1.3 × 0.2–0.4 cm, glabrous; corolla  
yellow or orange, tube 1.2–1.7 cm, 3.0–5.0 mm diam.,  
internally pubescent, throat 0.8–1.4 cm, 1.2–1.4 cm  
diam., lobes oblong, 2.5–3.5 × 1.7–2.5 cm; anthers  
2.0–2.5 × 1.5 mm; ovary 4.0 × 3.0 mm, glabrous,  
style 1.0–1.2 cm, stigma 2.0–3.0 × 2.5–3.0 mm.  
Drupes 2.5–3.5 × 2.1–4.5 cm, sometimes lenticel-  
late; seeds 1.0–1.2 × 1.0 cm.

*Distribution.* Mexico (Campeche, Chiapas, Guer-  
rero, Hidalgo, Michoacán, Nayarit, Oaxaca, Puebla,  
Querétaro, Quintana Roo, San Luis Potosí, Tabasco,  
Tamaulipas, Veracruz, and Yucatán), Central America  
(Belize, Costa Rica, El Salvador, Guatemala, Hon-  
duras, Nicaragua, and Panama), South America  
(Bolivia, Brazil, British Guiana, Colombia, Ecuador,  
Perú, and Venezuela), and the Antilles (Bahamas,  
Cuba, Dominican Republic, Haiti, Jamaica, and  
Puerto Rico). Today cultivated in the tropics of the  
world.

*Discussion.* This species is frequently confused with  
*Cascabela thevetioides* because both have lanceolate



leaves. However, they can be distinguished by the secondary veins (inconspicuous in *C. thevetia* vs. exposed in *C. thevetioides*), the leaf indumentum (glabrous in *C. thevetia* vs. tomentose in *C. thevetioides*), and the corolla tube size (1.2–1.7 cm in *C. thevetia* vs. 2.0–3.0 cm in *C. thevetioides*). In the Linnaean herbaria there are other specimens that can be associated with *C. thevetia*: Linn 296.4 (LINN not seen, LINN photo MEXU!) and *S-Linn. IDC 105.5* (S not seen, S photo S!). Morales (2005) considers that the holotype of this species is *Herb. Linn. 298.1* (BM), but there is no discussion supporting this decision. We are provisionally accepting his choice, mainly because we did not have access to that specimen, but we consider that it should be reviewed having all the material at hand.

*Selected specimens examined.* BAHAMAS: s. loc., 13 Apr 1978, *Braee 243 (516)* (NY). BELIZE. **Cayo:** El Cayo and vicinity, *Chanek 33* (MEXU). BOLIVIA. **Santa Cruz:** región de Lomerío, comunidad de San Antonio, cerca de la iglesia, *M. Toledo 291* (NY). BRAZIL. Villa Maria, *O. Kuntze s.n.* (NY). BRITISH GUIANA. s. loc., *Jenman 48-2* (NY). COLOMBIA. **Antioquia:** El Bagre, along road near airport, *Zaruchi 3260* (NY). COSTA RICA. **San José:** San Pedro, Ciudad Universitaria, *Döbbeler 571* (MEXU). CUBA. Ensenada de Mora, river valley, *N. Britton 12954* (NY). DOMINICAN REPUBLIC. Vicinity Río Arriba del Norte, N of San Juan, *R. Howard 9301* (NY). ECUADOR. In collibus prope Guayaquil, *Mille 60* (NY). EL SALVADOR. **Sonsonete:** vicinity of Nahulingo, *P. Standley 22012* (NY). GUATEMALA. **Santa Rosa:** Cenaguilla, *Heyden 3995* (NY). HAITI. Morne l'Hospital, Fortan Prince, *Holdridge 102* (NY). HONDURAS. Puerto Sierra, *P. Wilson 317* (NY). JAMAICA. **Saint Andrew:** above Mahogany Vale foot bridge, *Yuncker 18325* (NY). MEXICO. **Campeche:** 2 km W de Calakmul, camino a la Laguna, *E. Martínez et al. 27644* (MEXU). **Chiapas:** Escuintla, *Matuda 16715* (MEXU). **Guerrero:** Costa Verde, *Laugman 3325* (MEXU). **Hidalgo:** Límites de Hidalgo-San Luis Potosí, hacia Tamazuchale, *R. Hernández 3922* (MEXU). **Michoacán:** en Las Colonias, *J. Soto 4966* (MEXU). **Nayarit:** La Quita La Concordia, en el campamento Balleto, *O. Téllez 4139* (MEXU). **Oaxaca:** San Juan Atepec, 8 km de la terracería al poblado, hacia Abejones, en el Puente de Río Grande, *Alvarado-Cárdenas et al. 38* (MEXU). **Puebla:** near Coxcatlán on Cerro Ajuereado and in the adjacent valley, *Smith, C. 3640* (NY). **Querétaro:** Orilla del Río Santa María, 4 km de las mesas de Agua Fria, *A. Herrera 128* (MEXU). **Quintana Roo:** en San Miguel Cozumel, lote baldío, *Cabrera 13622* (MEXU). **San Luis Potosí:** Rascon, *Pringle 4107* (NY). **Tabasco:** Carr. W-0 en el Aserradero quemado, *Calzada 2375* (NY). **Tamaulipas:** Sierra Guatemala, 1 air mile N of the square at Gómez Farias on road to Rancho del Cielo, *Sullivan 683* (NY). **Veracruz:** 2 km NE of Emiliano Zapata (Carrizal), 1 km S of hwy. Mex 140, *Hansen 7518* (NY). **Yucatán:** 1 km al SE de Tecax, sobre la carr. a Chetumal, *Cabrera 11328* (MEXU). NICARAGUA. **Chontales:** 2–3 km NE de Cuapa, *Nee 28477* (NY). PANAMA. Diabolo, *Blum 3987* (NY). PERU. **Cajamarca:** ca. 35 km E of Pucara, beside Río Huanca-bamba, *A. Gentry 22757* (NY). PUERTO RICO. Fajardo, *Sintenis 1650* (NY). VENEZUELA. **Caracas:** Los Chaguar-amos, *Ysalyeny 3* (NY).

**5. *Cascabela thevetioides*** (Kunth) Lippold, Feddes Repert. 91: 53. 1980. Basionym: *Cerbera thevetioides* Kunth, Nov. Gen. Sp. 3: 223. 1818 [1819]. *Thevetia thevetioides* (Kunth) K. Schum., Nat. Pflanzenfam. 4(2): 159. 1895. TYPE: Mexico. Guerrero: Taxco, [Apr. 1803], *F. W. H. A. Humboldt & A. J. A. Bonpland s.n.* (holotype, P not seen, P photo MEXU!). Figure 1A, B.

*Thevetia yccotli* var. *yccotli* A. DC. Prodr. 8: 343. 1844. TYPE: Mexico. [México?]: In Mexico ad Gonacatepec, *G. Andrieux 253* (holotype, G-DC!; isotype, P not seen).

Trees 2.5–10.0 m. Leaves petiolate; laminae lanceolate, 6.0–14.0 × 0.5–1.3 cm, membranaceous, glabrous to tomentose, with conspicuous secondary venation. Inflorescences with 10 to 18 flowers; peduncles 0.6–2.1 cm, glabrous; bracts lanceolate to ovate, 0.4–1.1 × 3.0–4.0 mm, deciduous, glabrous. Flowers with pedicels 1.2–2.5 cm, glabrous; sepals ovate to lanceolate, 0.6–1.3 × ca. 0.5 cm, glabrous to hirsutulous; corolla yellow, tube 2.0–3.0 cm, 3.0–5.5 mm diam., internally glabrous, throat 1.2–1.9 cm, 1.0–1.8 cm diam.; lobes oblong-obovate, 4.0–5.3 × 3.0–3.5 cm; anthers 2.0–2.8 × 1.0–1.5 mm; ovary 2.5–4.0 × 2.0–2.5 mm, glabrous, style 1.8–2.0 cm, stigma 2.3–2.5 × 2.6–3.0 mm. Drupes 2.3–4.5 × 3.0–6.5 cm, lenticellate; seeds 1.5–1.8 × 1.5–2.0 cm.

*Distribution.* Endemic of Mexico in the Distrito Federal and the states of Guanajuato, Guerrero, México, Michoacán, Morelos, Oaxaca, Puebla, and Querétaro.

*Discussion.* This species is frequently confused with *Cascabela thevetia*, because both species have lanceolate leaves. However, they can be distinguished by the presentation of the secondary veins (exposed in *C. thevetioides* vs. inconspicuous in *C. thevetia*), the leaf pubescence (tomentose), to some extent by the flower size (corolla tube 2.0–3.0 cm in *C. thevetioides* vs. 1.2–1.7 cm in *C. thevetia*), and to some degree by the fruit size (drupes 2.3–4.5 × 3.0–6.5 cm in *C. thevetioides* vs. 2.5–3.5 × 2.1–4.5 cm in *C. thevetia*).

*Selected specimens examined.* MEXICO. **Distrito Federal:** Coyoacán, Jardín Botánico, *García-Mendoza 7194* (MEXU). **Guerrero:** Ajuatatlán, reserva campesina, *Godínez 4* (MEXU). **Guanajuato:** Delgado, cerca de Neutra, *Rzedowski 39849* (MEXU). **México:** Tepetitlán, *F. Ventura 1239* (MEXU). **Michoacán:** Huetamo, en las colonias, *J. Soto 4274* (MEXU). **Morelos:** lava beds near Cuernavaca, *Pringle 6332* (MEXU, NY). **Oaxaca:** Tlacolula, Tlacoahuayo, *Conzatti 4631* (MEXU). **Puebla:** Loma al NE del Calvario de Caltepec, *Tenorio & Alvarado-Cárdenas 20638* (MEXU). **Querétaro:** El Batán, *Argüelles 1055* (MEXU).

**Thevetia** L., Opera Var. 212. 1758, nom. cons. *Ahouai* Mill., Gard. Dict. Abr. (ed. 4). 1754. *Ahouai* Boehmer, Def. Gen. Pl. 36. 1760. *Ahouai* Adans.



Fam. Pl. 2: 171. 1763. *Thevetia* section *Ahouai* K. Schum. in Engler & Prantl, Nat. Pflanzenfam. 4(2): 159. 1895. *Plumeriopsis* Rusby & Woodson, Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard. 24: 11. 1937. *Ahouai* Pichon, Ann. Mus. Natl. Hist. Nat. 13: 227. 1948. TYPE: *Thevetia ahouai* (L.) A. DC. Prodr. 8: 345. 1844, typ. cons. [*Cerbera ahouai* L., Sp. Pl. 208. 1753].

Shrubs or trees with milky latex. Leaves alternate, petiolate; laminae subleathery, with inconspicuous secondary venation. Inflorescences terminal, corymbs simple, rarely compound. Sepals with colleters; corolla yellow to yellowish sometimes tinted with purple, hypogynous, hippocrateriform or funnellform, lobes sinistrorse-contorted, reflexed or extended; supstaminal appendages deltoid, villous; anthers supported by ribs, latrorse, including agglutinated on the stigma, apical connective deltoid, dark, fused; infrastaminal appendages quadrangular, hirsutulous. Ovary partially syncarpic, ovules 2 per carpel, marginal placentation, stigma conical, base 10-lobed; nectary annular. Fruits as reniform drupes, exocarp red, with or without lenticels, mesocarp leathery, endocarp segmented, thin, rough; seeds with or without wing, when winged fimbriate, testa crustaceous or leathery, embryo compressed in one side.

#### KEY TO SPECIES OF *THEVETIA*

- 1a. Leaf lamina lanceolate . . . . . 2. *T. amazonica*  
 1b. Leaf lamina obovate to spatulate.  
   2a. Plants 1.5–13.0 m tall; leaves hirsutulous or glabrous; corolla hippocrateriform; seed winged, testa crustaceous . . . . . 1. *T. ahouai*  
   2b. Plants 1.0–2.0 m tall; leaves tomentose; corolla funnellform; seeds wingless, testa leathery . . . . . 3. *T. bicornuta*

**1. *Thevetia ahouai*** (L.) A. DC., Prodr. 8: 344. 1844. Basionym: *Cerbera ahouai* L., Sp. Pl. ed. 2. 303. 1762. *Plumeriopsis ahouai* (L.) Rusby & Woodson, Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard. 24: 11. 1937. TYPE: Brazil. (lectotype, designated by Leeuwenberg (1993, 127: 94), Hb. Clifford: 76, Plumeria No. 1, BM not seen, BM photo BM!). Figure 1E, F.

*Cerbera nitida* Kunth, Nov. Gen. Sp. 3: 325. 1819. *Thevetia nitida* (Kunth) A. DC., Prodr. 8: 344. 1844. *Ahouai nitida* (Kunth) Pichon, Ann. Mus. Natl. Hist. Nat. 13: 227. 1948. TYPE: America equatorial [Colombia]: "Crescit ad ostia fluminis et juxta Turbaco Novo-Granatensium." F. W. H. A. Humboldt & A. J. A. Bonpland s.n. (holotype, P not seen, P photo MEXU!).

*Thevetia calophylla* Miers, Apocyn. S. Am. 20. 1878. TYPE: Venezuela. Valle la Cura, *Mortiz 1158* (holotype, BM!).

Shrubs, rarely trees 1.5–13.0 m. Laminae obovate to elliptical, 8.0–30.0 × 3.8–8.0 cm, hirsutulous or glabrous. Inflorescences with 10 to 18 flowers; peduncles 5.0–15.0 cm, glabrous; bracts ovate, 1.8–

4.5 × 2.0 mm persistent, glabrous. Flowers with pedicels 0.8–3.0 cm, glabrous; sepals ovate, 4.0–7.3 × 4.0–5.0 mm, glabrous; corolla yellow to yellowish or white, hippocrateriform, tube 2.0–3.5 cm, 3.0–4.0 mm diam., internally glabrous, lobes oblong-obovate, 0.7–1.8 × 0.6–0.8 cm, reflexed, glabrous; anthers 2.0 × 1.0 mm; ovary 2.0 × 2.0 mm, glabrous, style 1.8 cm, stigma 2.2 × 4.0–5.0 mm. Drupes 2.9–4.0 × 2.0–3.8 cm, not lenticellate; seeds 2.5 × 1.8 cm, winged, testa crustaceous.

*Distribution.* Mexico (Campeche, Chiapas, Guerrero, Oaxaca, Puebla, Quintana Roo, Tabasco, Veracruz, and Yucatán), Central America (Belize, Costa Rica, Guatemala, Honduras, Nicaragua, and Panama), South America (Colombia and Venezuela), and the Antilles (Cuba). Today cultivated in the tropics of the world.

*Discussion.* *Thevetia ahouai* is easily recognized by the hirsutulous to glabrous laminae, the corolla lobes reflexed, and the seeds with fimbriate wing and crustaceous testa.

*Selected specimens examined.* BELIZE. **Cayo:** vicinity of Cuevas S of Millionario, *T. Croat 23561* (NY). COLOMBIA. **Antioquia:** Cordoba 12 km E of Arboletes, along road to Montería, *Zarucchi 4923* (NY). COSTA RICA. **Limón:** Barranca del Colorado, N side betw. town and ocean beach, *D. Stevens et al. 24126* (MEXU). CUBA. **Santa Clara:** Soledad, Cien Fuegos, 25 *J. Jack 8366* (NY). GUATEMALA. **Izabal:** El Estor, La Mina de Exmibal, al E de El Estor, *Tenorio 14579* (MEXU). HONDURAS. **Atlantida:** vicinity of La Ceiba, *Yuncker 8284* (NY). MEXICO. **Campeche:** Calakmul, 0.9 km NW de Pioneros del Río, *Calónico 23775* (MEXU). **Chiapas:** Catzaja, Laguna de Catzaja near the hwy. betw. Villa Hermosa and Mérida and E of Bajadas Grandes, *Breedlove 28782* (MEXU). **Guerrero:** San Agustín Oapan, Solar procedente de Iguala, *Hernández del Olmo 618* (MEXU). **Oaxaca:** Cuicatlán, Cafetal El Faro, *Conzatti 3951* (MEXU). **Puebla:** Hueytamalco, El Cerro, *F. Ventura 17876* (MEXU). **Quintana Roo:** 1 km NW del entronque Mérida vía corta, *O. Téllez 2175* (MEXU). **Tabasco:** Arroyo Polo, a la derecha del puente El Coco, *Guadarrama 6568* (MEXU). **Veracruz:** 20 km E de Catemaco-Acayucán, *Gómez-Pompa 107* (MEXU). **Yucatán:** en los alrededores de la zona arqueológica de Sayil, 35 km SW de Oxkutzcab, *Cabrera 9041* (MEXU). NICARAGUA. **Zelaya:** Bluefields, 1 km W del poblado, *P. Moreno 24625* (MEXU). PANAMA. **Baru:** along ridge above Brazo Seco near Costa Rica border, *T. Croat 22561* (NY). VENEZUELA. **Trujillo:** Carr. Maracaibo-Agua Viva 16 km E de Agua Viva, *Bunting 5033* (NY).

**2. *Thevetia amazonica*** Duke, Arch. Jard. Bot. Rio de Janeiro 3: 247, pl. 16. 1922. TYPE: Brazil. Pará: Almeirin, *A. Duke 3058* (lectotype, designated here, MG not seen).

Shrubs 2.5–3.0 m. Laminae lanceolate, 10.0–13.0 × 1.0–1.8 cm, hirsute to tomentose. Inflorescences with 9 to 16 flowers; peduncles 0.6–1.8 cm, tomentose to glabrescent; bracts ovate, 4.9–7.0 × 3.0–4.3 mm, persistent, hirsutulous. Flowers with pedicels 2.3–



2.8 cm, glabrous; sepals ovate, 4.5–8.3 × 3.5–5.0 mm, hirsutulous; corolla yellow tinged with purple, hippocrateriform, tube 1.9–2.0 cm, 3.0–4.0 mm diam., internally glabrous, lobes oblong, 1.3–2.5 × 1.3–2.3 cm, extended; anthers 1.9–2.0 × 1.3 mm; ovary 1.3–1.7 × 1.5–1.7 mm, glabrous, style 0.7–1.0 cm, stigma 2.3 × 2.1 mm. Drupes 3.7–4.5 × 3.3–3.5 cm, lenticellate; seeds 2.4 × 1.2 cm, wingless, testa leathery.

*Distribution.* From Brazil to the north of Bolivia.

*Discussion.* *Thevetia amazonica* shares with *T. bicornuta* the tomentose indumentum and the wingless seeds with leathery testa, but *T. amazonica* is easily distinguished because it is the only species in the genus with lanceolate leaves and yellow corolla tinged with purple. In the original description, Duke listed four specimens, three of them from his own collections (3058, 3550, 4918) and the other from *Sneathlage* 12455. Although we could not examine any of these specimens, we selected *Duke* 3058 as the lectotype following Gensel's (1969: 49) unpublished thesis, who mentioned that it is "the most representative and complete."

*Selected specimens examined.* BOLIVIA. **Departamento de Beni:** San Rafael, *Beck* 2664 (MO). BRAZIL. **Mato Grosso:** Mato Grosso, transpantaneire hwy., *Crawshaw* 284 (NY).

**3. *Thevetia bicornuta* Müll.** Arg., *Linnaea* 30: 392. 1859–1860. TYPE: s. loc., *H. A. Weddell* 3112 (holotype, P not seen).

*Thevetia paraguayensis* Britt. *Ann. New York Acad. Sci.* 7: 158. 1893. TYPE: [Paraguay.] Central Paraguay, *T. Morog* 381 (holotype, NY!; isotypes, GH not seen, MO!).

Shrubs 1.0–2.0 m. Laminae oblanceolate to spatulate, 5.0–12.0 × 1.5–4.0 cm, tomentose. Inflorescences with 10 to 15 flowers; peduncles 2.0–3.0 cm, tomentose; bracts ovate, 4.8–9.8 × 3.1–5.0 mm, persistent, hirsutulous. Flowers with pedicels 1.5–3.0 cm, tomentose; sepals ovate, 5.0–8.5 × 4.0–5.0 mm, tomentose; corolla yellow, funnellform, tube 3.0–6.0 mm, 2.0–4.0 mm diam., internally glabrous, throat 1.5–2.0 cm, 1.0–1.5 cm diam., lobes oblong, 2.0–3.5 × 1.5–1.7 cm; anthers 2.0 × 1.5 mm; ovary 1.5 × 1.5 mm, glabrous, style 3.0–4.0 cm, stigma 2.3 × 2.0 mm. Drupes 2.0–3.0 × 2.0–2.5 cm, not lenticellate; seeds 1.5–2.0 × 1.0 cm, wingless, testa leathery.

*Distribution.* From eastern Brazil to Argentina, mainly in the Chaco region.

*Discussion.* *Thevetia bicornuta* is easily recognized by the oblanceolate to spatulate leaf laminae and the funnellform corolla.

*Selected specimens examined.* ARGENTINA. **Formosa:** Estan. Bouvier, Riconada, *Guaglianone et al.* 468 (NY). BOLIVIA. **Santa Cruz:** Laguna Cáceres, swampy area set back from the channel of a stream or small river about 1 km W of the Río Sicuri, *Ritter* 4592 (MO). BRAZIL. **Mato Grosso do Sul:** Río Paraguai, porto Manga, *Hatschbach* 29551 (NY). PARAGUAY. **Alto Paraguay:** frente a Valle Mi, Riacho Mosquito, *Kiesling* 9702 (MEXU).



The following text is generated from uncorrected OCR.

[Begin Page: Page 298]

A PHYLOGENETIC ANALYSIS OF

'11-I E CASCABELA-THE VETIA

SPIIE( I S COMP I)i X

(PI IUM ERIEAE, APOCYNACEAE)

BASEI) ON MO(PHOLOGY'

I.<1414'1'(h>( 0. -l /4'(r(d< )%!(.e1/<1u.'1 (111(1  
lel(' (1 (,)rvlolenu'i

\ > 1 4 . In ll(... (4'>>>> 144' > 4i>4'l,>4is 1 a,)41 411 55' l>44 l4 144 1'. l " ii> 'i l (l>4>'il>. l l>.r.".411>4  
1144furnii rl for l ll( "'4> c >>>>> lu u 1. t> >41 l i<t l..  
sll4>44-4/4 ~1>>>>>>> >'>- )"'>- >>>l'a . lu irll.ll l cl "g 22 14' 4>li > 4 4 illi > 4l bas ((1.4414 1f 44 " '14 o 14 r  
1' 4ll>4, ii>l .>" .4 'r' >44 .11> 1

l1115 14).75) ,(1 1> b> 4>4 c'4.4 1". l lu' 4 1 444 4'ic. n15 11444' 4>' il 1>' 4 4 '>i il i4,414 '(h . l >1 >>1u t  
su '<14f4 l (l. 1 N. u) 1 "4 <(1(> f 11 (,

SS. '4lll o.: > 7,11 ,44'el. i n' l hl( < (' 4b4'/ 14 i(' l>">,, a414> 4 ras(-lu -444144> so l4 444'4-44'.44'. i/ 'is> 4.lrii  
(x111 l 1 i d 44>44 f n. 4

1111 er,-r ivl f'<(. Of i(u ' g l :( fis 1 ic) . (:r1 lh< brr . (::(ilil(u;i(, 1111 III (l i4!( l>iiiiic icn ( . 1,11111111111)S111  
l. cC ;\: rlj iiru(i.

'1Tiw \Ap, ynacl.' e .51. fami ily liavc alpl ximnalll  
.00(()) 1sp cis a l ,1( 31)5 geliera classilfif d in f'il  
suiilla ilic s (l:ni r ss~ lBmrvs. 2(())(): E:ress. 2(1 l).  
(i, 4\hll'icll IRia volfinid nc(ar is lliw minost di\(>rs1e ll11d  
liccl grol1iio>i 1. 4ithi 10 tril cs. AIS n :g lhese tri l'es 1111  
(irc'uliscril)li (i of l'liium ri'i.i.' lis clha.lgei a c cording ih



lix |)thl srs. A\ h r. in( tl 4 •• tis fl4-..1sificaio . lhl4um ric'au  
consis s ( o l'/ l g4 •ra (1.'in rs. . is l, j rlauns. 2l000:  
Sinll11lm l131r1Enw . 2(0(2) niinlilin( Casca /1() lu ;f'1..  
(cri'ra l.... and Th'(rli a , . l'l)'l1 s1 •. 4•'10 sh41 r a cl(5i..s  
11 h l l jii gi(>cal1 rcl1 lio nslipl. \ vlic'l i, reflc1 'd in ti•  
r4co nlg toi l by sl' m au4' >4)1ors4 , (lip|1ij)11. 1980; A\lva 4 1<-  
( lci>us1. 2003) of a i(1444<4ric cdiipie wi th an1 inirintc1  
l>a(4>n4o ic 111is1ory. This (,>ins w ith Toul nelr'it)l i (1700).  
\144 firs applicd l4 n11141 \ 1u\l4( T 1/41 `14411rn. for 7'. a1>o>>><  
(l ..) A. l)(. l alr. in thl works ('n>r> i ll>l<i>ur ni and44 ( l  
l i>us ('lif/oriianus. an1/(1 /4'>e \ 1ria L. innra is ( 1 7.71 .  
1 71714. 1 758i. rfs)clir\ ) c> an14 g4 d .hoi i l44 o 'lTherlti<.>  
in h44ono4 i o( ' l' [l' ch mo1411k A. lTh iv> . 14low4(ve\ in

mu si " 1 1 '111 444< 41 .>'1j44"44' l>(ishowi .>>> / 11 11

(.)lllii(ll .tgil.(li g tllf' i'll(l. (. .il.`lllii;(lilltiun ;11/11  
4444'l4'4llu l the-44 1441 lr / 144, 'fi> lb is ((111111(" "4 >414e .: 4lla

1 '111(5 1111 i11\.)1\(\,i1 , inc1144' >.'4'>4li4'4 1444'<1<i M14il. ( >11144>4  
751 ,11 7 er i '1a s. (4444.. un l743) .444..>>ll  
1'1444>41 44l elop i. ' l>(l44144 \N 41)1411511414'i' (\ 44441>4l'. <'4437 1111(l

4.44' >41'>' (f 44441 c llh l i>'i 144>4l (1/140 . 444 > 11 i l1 (l ll  
hi>u i>> >1 ,4>.14 1 <>>1s <S. 55444 114 11i10 45414444' 4 4. 1 h>. :l ( f  
f1144> (44 >'1'a14444 au1 4144 1 (444r1ne (. 1), 1>4114441444'11114'4  
lil44 44 4 4(l's '1 >1)1,t 411 'i, stil) iJ44'4"l4 44cti n `1144 lo\4444444  
444 1 i'll4i444 i/44'4'14(4 14 l.> 441 l lri i11))> \l'usls-' [ l) l444'.

tlll' ' 1 \ 44>4'. 411 141141 144144 l444'4 C44 l44>4 l )1 /  
[14iil 'l u<' >4 l l144 ) 4 1 ' >l'i>4. 10061>. 11:  
l 1>1444l.14 ' ) 4'48: 44 4' '41 ll iii 2 0 ): 4" 1 441 . (2 l' 14444>4

1444444 (.>4441 4(1 (4 un ill ( . ~i'4' l l C)(0: 55 ll r. 111 )(1 7 1 4.11(  
\ flu.' 5l<)11 \n414>14'. (111.3>: .d 2>11 l>30 (511441/'~

199801: l>41"i" cN \hl4ti 2(1(1: \lx4>alu(744-4lr144.4<'

44'>tlto .4441 >4414 i44-: 1>4>1 N'>u>illl>'i (;>44'4'4444>i4>' 4 .l>>>'>1 ll>>l41>>44>41444. (lr l.> \ 1>l (lrG i' ( e>>-. "<>l4/4'4'llu(l4> \iil. 14>4' lu1>444.4>  
(.11111 46( 4an 1>r44>4>4 \14'>>14za(4/>l;.-1.. l>>" t (4>> 1101 > 1>>: .l 4>or144'4>l<1 '.<, ua 4>.>> urn  
ll>>> 0014 (llj L' l..S14  
0:11(>1 \lll4444'. i>>'.4 4>4> (l l.ul '14.. 1 '< S\1. Mu 4. .411>1>4>' >4>'h>' >>O1l> s4 (lf t>>> '>>i.l><>>- of 4>1'  
>ll>>444444 1>4'41>>>4, >4>  
114(144>1(( or 4 tu 11>4"441 t11 4>44-411in l>> > in' >> 44 4>'44>4>>> 4)44 1>4>441 44> 44.4444ll. 1..il ) ( .  
\4O Al S"l> \ "s 1t1 . Sl '>,1 ". rFi" r( ((1.- 1>4,4  
44'>>urr( 144 041- (4>'.4'j4 \.44 i>i.<l 1f1 (->>>-< 4 T44 4>41>>i,< >((:O\ (:('14.>>) 41<>'lb l)r1>4-4--4> (;1'>>',( 11' "4>4>1<>> 114 'ugal



S9(l>-.4>> l)0' 01510.>1)) O.51:' l)> >>> ('ll4,4(> 144414>4>.4>.lil> >4..

\., . Ms'- III OIC". G \1li). (l: 29) -323. 14t> <'lii o:1 r. 27 .1>1.1 20(17,

**[Begin Page: Page 299]**

(llieui1t l,.

Cerbera l.

Ceieriopsius ieuill. ex  
P tiieiti c S i-ct

jiiituniuni/tu.i XX itit. ex  
lZnrim. ci Schullt.

P/tii l.



Tliheiti I

Table. I)iffeTreu proposals if i assification for I hl laa th t li a llii \r classil'fid wvithin Rlaur ollfoideae. . lluiii  
riaii • l'ndr<- 's and lryns (2000). In all l ihe pro)iposals. C(asc be<i.lrl is consid reed  
ciJ 1... .. "Tf.,, . .; Rrl - no,, , ....l ,, ,•lo l

Ge(;nra	Enllither (18;38)	de Candolle (181.1)	Schiiimaii (1897)	Piclihn (198a. b. 1950)	
Lewenberg (983. 199)	Sennllad & lircirer (2002)				
Allaiin l l.. S1u	uthrdo-i	lf illunghHiea.	luirioideai e	Plume rioideae	Pluimerioideae
Ra nvlloidei a	Carisseae	Allaimandae	A\rduktineae	Allumandae	Allamanduae
Plumericae					

NI

NI

Su oldio-2  
Ophioxyleae

Sulon lo-2  
Ophioxvletae

NI

NI

N1

Suiordlo-i

Plunmlriae  
NI

Suborldo-2  
()hiillo\le a



NI

Plullri ai-  
Pui i -i-iicr  
Ta 'er'nallno' l ani neae

TheNirar

Plurin ricau  
Taberin'iiintanineac

NI

NI

NI

Plumn rie•t  
Tlat iiierniarii tani

I chite i

Cari•uiae  
[Thi r ti, .tl ,

Pllumeriioideae  
Plumerieae  
au\()oll'iiiieae  
Pllnriiillnidii ea  
l'Plumerieae  
1Istiii- -iliti eitt  
\\timiii ae  
IPlunuerihidean  
Plunericae  
l(lei riirneae  
(Pliniiriioideae

l' l umerieae  
(Cerl riineae  
Plumeiiriioideae  
Plumenri'ae  
Cerb eriineae  
NI

NI



\\lun riioiia e  
lunwritiae  
\\stoniineae  
'llumerinidei e

Plumerieae

C e(r'l .iii(ieae

llunl Iriioideae  
liauolfieae  
A'liehilinae  
I cril reloidealt  
ltiv etlieae  
C( rierariinae

e'l'lvrl e ii dtte  
Thelctieai

( :irth riinac

(C eerinae

lluinerioicdae  
Sluer'ieinae

Plii uericideae  
Plu>ineriinae  
Plumnierioideae

Plumiriinae  
Plulwrioidetae  
Plumeriinaet

tiCerbereoidear  
Skvlautheae  
Skvlantheae

Cerilreoideae

Ti levetliinae

Rauvollfiea  
Anechitinae  
IPlull eric(i)(lae



Ilumnerhinihln  
Cerberei

Plumerioiduca  
Cerbereae-

Plumerioidieaii  
Cerbereae

Plumerioideae  
Plunieriinae  
Plumerioideae  
Plumeriitiaie  
Pluneriodeae  
Pluileriinua

Plunmwriode•e  
Cer)bereae  
Cerbereae

Plumerioideae  
Cerbereae

Rauvolfoideae  
Pluinmerica<e

Raluiollioi dena  
Plumerit'ac

"I  
NI  
Plumerieae

NI

NI  
I-iiiiiaiceii



Rauvolfioidea  
Platanaceae

[Begin Page: Page 300]

Annals of the  
Missouri Botanical Garden

... t gnui t. ixiluli Ir spic- e-s iu-niug le ies - (eu e/n/e lieZi r'i m eil f<.. \l Cee iiW< 1/arrrlui <'eeijdue. (.C  
ieiuiie. t1). (C. :i/xc-ua. -. F. i/ix'i eu(i a/iueul.

2003: Alvarado-Cairdenas & Ochoterena. 2005). Nol  
ri-ccogizin• Tl'ricrtil as a <lifi-rient genus frion Cescas-  
lbela, Williams (199)(6) e<le.vacld T. perulii'mn K. Schuim.  
in Engl. & Prall var. tiniifi/lic Sandll. & Steverm. <ex  
lavenw. (I eaveinworth, 196) to species rank. There-  
lore(, eighil s,,p ci(es ari cluriiiieilly recognized wilhin  
T/hee'i'ii (iiictlingi Cascahbela). witi six withiii Cerberu.  
DI)spile llc recrut elialislic analyses lo cla•ssif' lie  
faimily amni lite irib bas(d oin i morpologyi n and/or  
molecuilar dala (Enr•ess et al.. 1996: Sennbulad &  
Briier. 1996, 2002). th2002 e wourks have not included ail  
tlihe spec<ies in lle ct mpitnrx: tlhei insteadl foese(d on  
lroader cluesiions. leaving aside the problemale  
ciiniiimsrili(ti i' ((o Casci elai ain Therelia.e .

The ol)jelif e if' tiis work is lo provide evidelnce,  
lased on a miorphuilogical phlivi(genetie studv 1for  
a more mntl ral classifficalimi o(f the( ge eri'c (coll >lex.  
Also. the intention is lo postulale hypotheses for the  
relatiniishlii)s amonig illi s[pecies wviliin the species  
complex and to tiest ihe position of thlie genera within  
lhe l eilbe . At ihe siamn ime tlhe resiltis of this analysis  
will allow for Llie postualion of hypotheses for the  
evoluiton of flower and fruii chairacters related io  
plollinaioii amni dlislorsal syndromeis. A key and  
synoptic ddescriptli-ios of the laxa in the complex are  
p iro idid lo (fi a ilitati fiutur taxonoimic work.

M VI':all \l \NI) M I:Tn ull( S

An intensive bibliographic conmpilation (mono-



graphie and floristic traits. Phylogenetic studies.

ect.) was assembled to define the species sampling, as well as to compare the observations and coding of the morphological characters: Allorge (1998); Alvarado-Cairnas (2003, 2004); Boiteau & Allorge (1978); Emery (1996); Inidress & Laruyns (2000); Egidress et al. (1983, 1996); Ezerra (1981); Fallen (1983, 1984, 1985, 1986); Gensel (1969); Gentry (1998); Leeuwenberg (1983, 1991, 1999); Niisson (1986, 1990); Nowicke (1970); Plichon (1948a, b, 1950a, b); Pire (1989); Plumiel (1991); Poigeter & Allert (2001); Rosatti (1989); Rounik & Moreno (1991); Szedowski & Szedowski (1998); Sennblad & Bremer (1996, 2002); Sennblad et al. (1998); Simoes & Kinoshita (2002); Sial (1921); Staniely & Williams (1958); Veillon (1971); Williams (1996a, b, 2002); Woodson (1935, 1938a, b); and Woodson & Moore (1938).

12 species were included in the

cladistic analysis (Table 2). This sampling includes for the first time all species of *Casca* (four species) and *Thevetia* (four species), three representative species of *Plumeria* (two of six), and at least one species of each genus within *Plumerieae* sensu Emery and Laruyns (2000). *Carissa* (Ecklon & Cavendish) was used as the functional outgroup according to Sennblad and Bremer (1996), who suggested that it is a member of the sister tribe *Carissae* (the tribe *Alcochortaceae* (L.f.)). This outgroup was also selected considering potential

300

[Begin Page: Page 301]

Volume 94, Number 2  
2007

Alvarado-Cardenas & Ochoterena  
Cascabela-Thevetia Species Complex

Table 2. List of genera and species included in the analysis.



Genera	Spc(ies total/inchnild	Species
Carissa	30/1	C. macrocarpa A. 1)C.
Allamanda	14/1	A. cathartica L.
Anechites	1/1	A. nerium (Aubl.) Urb.
Cameraria	3/1	C. la<ifoliia L.
Cascabela	4/4	C. gaumeri (Hemsl.) Lippold C. ovata (Cav.) Lippold C. thevetia (L.) Lippold C. thevetioides (Kunth) Lippold
Cerberc	6/3	C. floribunda K. Schun. C. odollam Gaertn. C. manghas L.
Cerberiplsis	3/1	C. candelabra Vieill. ex Pancher & Scberl
Hinmati nthus	13/1	H. obovatus (Mill. Arg.) Woodson
Mortoniella	1/1	M. pittier/ i Woodson
Plume ria	7/2	1'. obt/us L. P. rabra L.
Skytanihus	2/2	S. acutus Meyen S. hancornia/eolius (A. DC.) Micrs
Thevetia	4/4	7. ahouai (Ll.) A. DC. T. amazonica Ducke 7. bicornlta Miill. Arg. 7. pinifolia (Standl. & Steverm.) J. K. Williams

inclusive synapomorphies, as proposed by Nixon andt Carpe nter (1994).

#### CHA RA:TER SAVMPIINC;

The homology hypotheses represented by the character and character state definitions follow the conjunction and similarity (position, form, and function) criteria of Patterson (1982) and De Pinna (1991). Floral and vegetative macromorphological structures were studied from personal collections and more than 900 sheets from herbarium material listed in Appendices 1 and 2. The specimens are deposited in the following herbaria: G, MEXU, MO, NY, SP, XAL, and Z. Reproductive characters were studied from the spirit material and flower anatomical section slide collections of M. Endress at Z.

Pollen grains and floral structures observed under a scanning electron microscope (SEM; Hitachi S-2460N) at the Institute of Biology, UNAM were dehydrated and covered with gold-palladium inside an ionized camera (Emitech K550). Pollen grains for observation under optic microscopy were acetolyzed following Erdtman (1960) and mounted on slides using glycerin. At least 20 grains per species were measured at polar and equatorial axis lengths. The pollen and floral structures were sampled with the autho-ization of their respective herbaria (MEXU, MO, NY). Sampled collections are indicated by a dagger (†) in Appendix 2.



The following continuous characters were analyzed using descriptive statistics to define the character states: bract length (7), sepal length (9), and pollen diameter (22). Species-level box graphs were constructed from all of the specimen measurements, considering standard error and deviation, using the program Statistica V.6.0.3 (not shown, available from the authors; Statsoft Corporation, Tulsa, Oklahoma). The intervals, which correspond to the proposed character states, were defined to reduce overlap of standard deviation.

## PHYLOGENETIC ANALYSIS

A morphological matrix (Table 3) was constructed and edited in WinClada (Nixon, 2002), and analyzed using NONA (Goloboff, 1999). To find the most parsimonious trees (MPTs), heuristic searches using tree bisection-reconnection (TBR) were conducted with 2000 replications (in sets of 1000) using different starting trees (Wagner trees built with random addition sequences), holding 20 trees on each replication. The searches were followed by a more extensive TBR holding up to 50,000 trees (twice: h50,000; h/20; mu\*1000; max\*; sv\*). Branches with ambiguous support in the MPTs were collapsed, identical trees were removed, and a consensus tree was calculated using the option "Consensus (strict)" in WinClada and saved as a metafile edited in Adobe Photoshop 6.0. The option "apof" of NONA (Goloboff,

301

[Begin Page: Page 302]

Annals of the  
Missouri Botanical Garden

! :ll :.1 \ltifl i , 1i l rllrix i-tcf iii it- 11ii -1 -. l 111 - uic4101! 'lr -lr i . s: t -a iii \=1ftt-cf :1. \iii.u 1i k>>.:  
ll llpi(li(h 4 ;if ci -- --iii >g ita '!'\_ i(U ci j cfliisiiu 1 ll. 1. 1>- 1 2. (tctt- k \ !/i/ (iul /. \1i l ,ccluit-c. t  
( ccctuc. a . (tc. tL t- .(t ( c-i f>> i u ic. 1 / ltii/ti/t. \l 1 ittiitiiti//c i

c> 1> l)) >uci s.) VI



111010-001 0100-11000001)(  
2202101010000 -110000000  
20210110101000 -11 00000(

1 OB 1> 1 -c  
2021 012000000-110000)00(

2010011000 0000-010000000 1  
122100-0 120021001 1 1 111  
100A110A100 10- 00- 12100 )  
1 OBA010000000 ] 010- 2 1 0000  
011100-0001 100-11011 ]1010  
11100100000001010-12101 11  
202101 11 11000100111] 11 1 101  
2020011 }1 00111111111 1i 01  
202001111 1i000111 1 1 1B01  
20200 1121200010211 11201  
102110-1 ]01 012 1011 1 101  
100110- 01010101111 1 101  
R001110101012121111 01 ]]1  
B02 1A0001 010101 1 111 1 1 ] 1 i  
20()21010101012121 1 111 1 1i ]

i n. r"" 2 i 320 11 01 0 1 2 121 111 11 1 1 1  
. l,,', ,,,l, 20010101 10 i 12 11111 A 1 2  
(1,,. i ,,i 2000001 0A00 1 12 111 1 1 1 1 1

iO1 ) ) \,ais s ('l lo ido i li'iv 1 liclf (<i ' raic r sals h11 at11  
utiinl l)igii ol)slli slilp or lihi' ranchi h(i s i of ite vc silt nsii u  
n1i all 11's iii . \ i ih ti ls )loti . hi lici potiil l artif'aii s  
tlat result 1ro1m) m ppl llp l ( arct'10ter.s (onto( th' co'lliaps.d  
hrahieics of a consensus (Nixon i& Carpcinlcr, 199)  
ar'e corre letil. T'o evaluat lie relative statililty off  
(l ( cs in h 111 ' ('ll 'lsusii. a charactl i rl i 11)Val anal1 sisi  
(D)avis et al.. 1) 3). as a))licd in L.u a and  
(Oc'hi otenii (2)0(1). i;jas ((i)iii icel iisiin \ N()O\  
(( ;ololii lf,. l 1>')) Ollnai fl( liDiii ,ig tlire (~o- rr- sponii lin> i  
lli||Kl in \ iini(•i la (Nixtii. 2(002). usinl llhe , s;nii  
lm|a naileterl•s ats or lfie original alri, . Thie oal of t his5  
anaiii s i \\\i s .iils to l \al•• L ate the ontil.. rib)utii o of

ii rit i-r lo postula0 sirat11gi(s for futui r'Olll (' .l's t l.

l :is 1 i li'rs \n i )ls : sl(511

\ tol al of c ii)ol- iilia\\ i Info r al ivi l< h iri ( 1i i  
\\rt l ii(nultdtd in l ic1 matrix (f Ta)lle 3): 22 0are  
nultistat anm si i of 1 -lh ni (l. 7. O. . 22., 33, : ) tcr(



0,,t'( as add1ilivc (cl. A\p)ceindex 3). T'i'h inalrix 1lias  
a lo)ulai 'o 121(0 ie s. \lfi eighl (t).)% ) oif titilii t( d d1(1  
as i issing (. ') a1 i( 7.5 (().!% ) as inllpplicall (-).  
'lih h <ufiili.c s arch ic<(111 12 11i'i's ( 'il" llf (l.) \_  
1)l . consisti-\ iiidl' for 0 ilir, Irte (Cl) = l.50.-  
ri(e itilini i llex (Rl) l i .7.l ). 3 ll iic. 1 i(n ii sus of wvi ici)  
(l'ig. 2: ll = 171. (; 7.C = . 17. 1 = 0).72) rcciovlr lo ll  
nlain i lu )d)s. Tli' mainii ll c'arcl'hi'cal gro1 l).s corrl"atl  
to icihe tlh e la'xa []r(lot,-s 1) l'ichion (lllO l-io. 1 30.) 1)  
iald llc u\lenl),l'<g (10 33. 1)0 1): (l) Plunw' ,iiii na .

110- 10002(-)0)000220200-0-

(010-0-21 20000000100---001  
(01120-102 110201021030--001  
000 i0- 20(202020101110---l01 0  
00110-20202110101110---(001  
000-1020A1.2 1 10100100---010  
001011201121 1011-10310-01 1  
00110-201021101 10301001  
00110-201 0211 01020 3211011  
00110-201 2102 0 1 002 1 3211 1 1  
00110-201.02 1101022132 101 1]  
10] 1111300121 1 1 10320.' 1 1(l 1 )  
1011113001 1 11103211 1 101 1  
1012123001 1 110231220-01  
10 1113001211110320110 111  
101212300 1211110231220-01( 1]  
10121230012 11 110230220-01 1  
101212300121 1110231 220- 1 ]

!01212300121 1110231220-0 1 l3132

--3U  
2020  
2020  
00.30  
103)0

rclir.,'siint'l l er 1.(i lh/ \ t tl-llt l i.11atl. \ \ 1illd. ('\ (.o iin. i  
Sciull.. l i>/o M'll/< \Wood.son. andm l /l n,1'ri, . l.: (2)  
\llallinuilld(ea . i(lrtpres .(i)\ h i//110•n,1( l/ l... ian1 (:3)  
(er•• eree' . () re' )l s nt l' l) lhf' l<(li "l••iillin l ig gilner1a.  
Based on thle proposa1l of nmlress and 15roi\ns  
(2000)(). ' s.ggsi•• t 1 tji-nisig tliese rol osled •• groups  
to ll r lanllk of siillriic s. \ lihic(i li niioni tlal l ral  
priorit\ Ooul( l)' l'lunm 'riinae. ianllianliin e. iand  
Tli/\ e liiilu (Tlh e l; i.. ).



Th li l iii silion olf t fl, iii,,,i as sist'r in T 1he eliiiafe  
(suiillport' l l) shia > (• t h(, pple > r xtels.,iioi n (of lfi h  
connecti.\ |liaracllr 10)/slalte 1. Of. \ppfl ndlix 3:  
o' lsieslenii i Index iir c• •lira ter (Ci) - .0()0 . iipr'se• i(ce  
of ifiirasi aninal •iappenf i g s 127/1. - i - O..50]. anii(  
irc f i fit py a tern l8 ) e 1 1 10'. ci l- l.l]) onflicts  
\ il lll 1 ] h\ floltheses la0cd on iolecnu'lar dala (Senbii lad t  
' l'i'ilcr . IO() and co'(1iil)in(ld analyses•••, ( nli(ress cl  
al., 100 1;.: Polgieleri A1 )(lrt. 200f1 ). lli lis'e analfse.s,  
s]e(ies of /!,n, it,, 1floril th'e 1i3ost incl'lusive cla0 0.  
shliring a iost ll i•receil i i)l i n('iestor \ill iii,-, -  
lfithli. and l Pll.ilnl ri . Tl ('i ` )( on li lt i i i 'ng r still r 'efleet  
lli tiiori)l ol)gie al oim il\xit\ o(' t /ii<// niifno / and(i ils 1 1  
speciesl . aid reilort e l hl e neefi d i 0 contiinue inveslig l-  
illg ils pl1hylogeneli f)51osition.) l.visio• alll . Our 01 resi lls  
s3i!(1ort l lbh rcognitionl of a sep larale sultr'itral a 'teg(or\  
for iloi<nti(u (- l.niaiiin uienac) as pr\ ious\ sugg0 hled  
(ich', n. 1 O 18li: l, ' \enhlierg. 1 ;3. 100 1).

302

ll. l'iiL 11,,0

l. ccl rr~r

Crrl. ruih],,i ,

L'Oii. nirii ihii ira i  
t< l>tcili,2tcii

jl >--'iccciii i

l. -c>,tuu  
l1, . c/c ,

i 31

**[Begin Page: Page 303]**



Alvarado-Crdenas & Ochoterena  
Cascabela-Thevetia Species Complex

Carissa

15  
Mortoniella  
il 32 41  
Himananthus  
43  
1 5 Plumeria rubra  
W P. obtusa

Allamanda

Skytanthus acutus  
S. hancorniaefolius

Anechites

Cameraria

Cerberiopsis

Cerbera odollam  
C. floribunda  
C. manghas

Thevetia ahouai  
T bicornuta  
T. amazonica

T inifolia  
Cascabela ovata  
C. gaumeri  
C. thevetioides  
C. thevetia

PLUMERIINAE

ALLAMANDINAE

THEVETIINAE

Cerberiopsis  
Cerbera  
Anechites  
Cameraria







Annals of the  
Missouri Botanical Garden

lig rte 3. (h l rau ht'rs/uhara; ct<r sl;a s (s-c< \lpe(ndix 3) llal suppl| rl lhe mono(iltphyl. of C.'. la/ii/' (-uppp r -ni,) ;, nl lwTh<-r-li< (lii\r row . Th, uniKhrlin rd nm bl.rs indh'alt s m•panuorphic stales tlinl sulp)ort lh r',rrsp|n ditli 'n , 'ni ra.

econical sligmala (35/2. ci = 1.0). Thens chlaraclirs were prtnvioisly usied o ( irciumsrii e ilin iiiiieients of, the suillianily C( rberioidle (Pichon. 1l ;ia: Fallen. 1983).

Sk/yln//thus .itylevn \was resolvr<l as nionophivletic, suppoill rle ii tih c' iiii ni tiion ofi sessile aitlli, rs (16/0, ci = 0. ). a filaineiiouus iuu'r exeusion of tii coln, clivc e (19/2, ci = 0).6(). f'siforni fruits (11/1. 'ci = 0.75), uld lentiels on lhte exocurp) (13/1. ci = 0.20). Thie )posilion of tiis genus ais lih e-arliesl decrivc l wilthin lite stlt)trihe is sominlhat in agr~ enic nt wilh ii ichl n (ll19U 8 ),i ho siiu ug stced lit g(i en s as the mosl pritrnilive witi, in h is subifa iily Cerberitiidae.

Pllit l .'tclie rela/ iiii'thip of i/ ' (i as•aubl)la-'Thle' etii spccii ie i mpille.x. \ ilhin suilliiribli Th ievellii iln , thnre ladtes correspondi l oint ori lss tl Cas'x. hlel. Ce'rbera. andl T'hereli,. but C(scab'l/a is iresolved as paraplithclie. lbcanusc T. 7 in"olid (Slandl. +X Stevernn.) J. K. \ illianms is nesid \ithi lot 1r othe'r spcis 'of Cu.asa', e/ai',. Ther•t is still no consensus regarding the question of i w leth•er on•e should rfcognize one getns \ili twlo nsunl)^fera (Gensel. 1909) or llo distinct gtenera (li) plol, 1980), gire•n thal (.i.stii 'elai andl /Th'el/in are sister taxa (Fig. 2). Ntevcrtiless. blasie d on lhie uinique cobiiiiiniation and llh<' clear contrasl ofl charaegr states (lFi. 3). ,ve suplpport lhle ricognition of l•. gllen ra: C(, ca';c,ela, wxiih tiwo synapoUiorphlies (dligiliforni sluprsltiminal al)peintlages | 1 /2. ci = 0.61: eiimbros not ucmprsed. ed !51/2. ci = 1.0), and 77Tereli<•. also ,iiih |wo syniaponurphics (reniforni i lfruits ll1/3;. i = 0.75;:

segmntnileld e•Inulocarp 18/1, ci = 1.01j). Thuts. •e p)ropose a inel eo'lhination iolr 7li. tpiri/ilia as ('.Casciilbe'l (sie \Appen lix 4).

Thue relaiitonship of (.a'D<iela andl Thereli7 as sister laxa is i disaglreenic il witli thel pihlogenv p'reseinte li, Potgietcr aill Albert (200)(). wh\iir'h T. abonni<ii sliared a muost rlceni co' i nit i ancei'slor \itli //ral/v.tria ka<<nsien.L Caium1 . \ ihile' T. pcuriurana (Pers.) k. Ichulli. (= Cutsci el/a lt/iei(ei (1L.) lippoil) is sister i"o i'ii.niiiiia



W\ aller. Nevertlih-less. iii ,nir aialvsis. tli sister relationship of tihase genera is stroingly su)lporldl l)v figc synapotnorphies: p)arial synucarpi (31/3. ci = 1.0). tliwo oilles per ••ca i. rl (33/0(. i = 1.0), a secretllr lre ion erllndlicu al to elliptic (:i38/l. ci = 1.0). denilculath iiarins of llie seed ing (52/1. i i = 1.0). andti' iembro compressed o one sidc (5•/l, ci s ] .0): in aldilion to onc liomoplastic characliter lale. thlie lpre'seinc of cntloulfiss•iures in thi ilcxini (25/1. ci =

(with oil tiwo retreseinlaives froli the getnierlic compiilex). (:con •,rsi el. dl ie to lack of lu i lriial. riii study lid int iuliule sl)pecie• • I Pir riaid K. Sc.i'um. c& llraill and Aill•r.,ni a, ailln therfir'.)l futlur anal ses shound iak' iloh aoul llnt lhest sampling issues. (erbera ,'as resolved as monophvlllic. suii)p)ortld ly tihe absence of inlulint('lllii on \Pelali'e parts (3/ 0. ci = 0.16), lenli.els on exocalrp (l3/1, ci = 0.20),. andlll the edioarp furnning a inetw\ork wvith lh' rlesics(arpi ( 17/1. ci = 1.0). In tili consensus (l 'ig. 2). tiis 1enus shares a miost recent ' innon aiicestor l ithl C,(e'erio>p.sj \ ieill. ex Pancl'hei . Sceltil. siUpp)orh.l b)\

304

**[Begin Page: Page 305]**

Volume 94, Number 2  
2007

Alvarado-Crdenas & Ochoterena  
Cascabela-Thevetia Species Complex

having obovate sepals (8/1. ci = 0.50). The relationship of Cerbera as sister to Cerberiopsis restricts the generic complex to Cascabela and Theretia. At the same time, tliis sister relationship contrasts with Pichon's (1948a) proposal to group Cerberiopsis and Cameraria IL. within Cameriinae based on fruit compression. Hlowever, in our analysis this character appears in ail MPTs twice independently (fruit strongly compiressed in cross-section; 40/1, ci = 0.50). Our analysis corroborates Polgieler and Albelrt (2001), where Cerbera and Cerberiopsis are also sister taxa, as well as the observations of Leeuwenlbrg



(1999' and Veillon (1971), who suggested a close relation between these genera based on vegetative and floral appearances.

The sister group of the Cascabela-Thevetia clade (hereafter named CTC) is uncertain due to the existence of two conflicting topologies among 111 MPTs that result in a polytomy in the consensus. Among the MVPs, one topology suggests a sister relationship of the CTC with *Cerbera-Cerberiopsis*. (Fig. 2A), supported by the unique combination of obovate leaf blades (2/2, ci = 0.33), floral bracts 4-11.5 mm (7/1, ci = 0.40), and a connate apical connective (21/1, ci = 1.0). This resolution supports the traditional perception of Gensel (1969), Lippold (1980), and Alvarado-Cardenas (2003). A second topology resolves *Cameraria* and *Anechites* Griseb. as sister to the CTC (Fig. 2B) and is supported by ornamentation on the infrastaminal trichomes (29/1, ci = 0.33); nectary (34/1, ci = 0.33); and a sclerified endocarp (45/1, ci = 0.50). These characters have never been employed to suggest relationship among genera within the Iribe. Although this topology is in disagreement with tradition, it corroborates, in part, the relationship supported by molecular data (Sennilad & Bremier, 2002), which also recovered a similar clade including the four genera. According to Sennilad and Eiremer (2002), *Anechites* is resolved as sister to *Thevetia*, with *Cerbera* as sister to *ihemi* and *Cameraria* sharing their most recent common ancestor.

The resolution among species of *Cascabela* lacks hierarchical structure in the consensus (Fig. 2). Among the MPTs, there are three alternative topologies for their relationships, where *C. gaumeri* (Hemsl.) Lippold and *C. ovata* (Cav.) Lippold have the most variable position, placed either as the earliest or most derived species.

Character removal: Topological consensus resolution. Twenty-seven (5, 10-12, 13, 15, 17, 18, 20, 22, 23, 25, 26, 28, 31, 35-38, 42, 46, 47, 49, 51-54) out of the 55 characters can be removed without affecting the topology of the consensus.

Removing characters 3 (presence of indumentum on vegetative parts) or 4 (secondary veins) reduces conflict within the *Cascabela* clade. The topology obtained without any of these characters is the same as one of the alternative hypotheses among the original MPTs. By removing character 14 (shape of supracaminal appendages), there is an increase in resolution within the *Cerbera* clade. When removing characters 1 (phyllotaxis), 9 (sepal length), or 45 (endocarp texture), the topology of the consensus trees supports the sister relationship of *Cerbera-Cerberiopsis* and the CTC. This topology coincides with one of



the alternative resolutions among the original MPTs (Fig. 2A). In contrast, when characters 7 (length of bracts), 21 (apical connective arrangement), 24 (exine thickness), 30 (infrastaminal trichomes ornamentation pattern), or 44 (mesocarp consistency) are removed, the sister relationship of the clade *Camernria-Anechites* and the CTC is recovered (Fig. 2B). Removing characters 41 (shape of non-compressed fruits) and 48 (endocarp presentation) results in lack of support for the genus *Thertcia* as monophyletic. Nevertheless, the reniform shape of the fruits and lith segmented endocarp characteristic of all species of *Thertcia* present a strong homology hypothesis supported by morphological and anatomical studies (Pichon, 1948a, 1950b; Alvarado-Gardenas, 2003). Therefore, we are convinced of the monophyletic nature of this genus. The removal of characters 6 (presence of a dominant axis in the inflorescences that branch) or 8 (sepal shape) results in a decrease in the resolution of the consensus within the *Thertcia* clade, and the clade *Cerbera-Cerberiopsis* is collapsed.

By removing characters 0 (life form), 27 (presence of infrastaminal appendages), 32 (ovary position), 39 (receptivity pattern), or 40 (fruit shape in cross-section), the relative position of *Mortoniella* and *Allamanda* is lost, collapsing both genera to a basal polytomy. The removal of characters 2 (leaf blade shape), 16 (presence of a structure supporting the anther), 29 (presence of ornamentation on the infrastaminal trichomes), 33 (number of ovules per carpel), 34 (presence of nectary), 43 (presence of lenticels on the exocarp), or 50 (presence of a wing on the seed) results in a decrease of resolution within subtribe *Cerberineae*. Some of these characters are postulated as homologies with the support of careful morphological studies (e.g., character 16 (Fallen, 1986); characters 33 and 50 (Pichon, 1948a)); others should be re-evaluated considering a bigger sample size and/or alternative coding (characters 2, 29, 41, 43). The removal of character 19 (shape of the upper extension of the connective) collapses the backbone of the consensus, but the clades corresponding to the CTC, *Cerbera-Cerberiopsis*, and *Plumeriinae* are still



Missouri Botanical Garden

itl)o tel. liis 111 14141-' l'r - fas 11'(11 tr-4 l 1(411' ini  
l hlx l il analysfx (e- g. l' es ('- l 11L. l1 <)0(  
1lilli r'-s, 21)02), ut 1 1144 1.41, as4 lt'ili4'0ill llz l hl&  
ils v-l i'41 l44l444'11 144f III 4 (414 lfbicl 4(1 )oloicsl41144.

aNll III Ig ll lius l ll 01 N l l ' r oiil NI l i lin iia( 41 ll Nt 1i0 11

if il i, c'r4 N i nral< 111 1 NI N ll III.< l..iN

V.A ll III' an OF' (1 l \l1 l IH li i l N" \ " '1j (:441114 F ll

111;1,4i 1 1'- 1144 1- ii1( l4lll4 l f itll III i f 4141 1N f~1 4  
t N 14- flISl f l 111;1( l 14t'l.jt l l 414' 1141f 1414411 \l' <Nil fl 'Oli14

l x r- i's l, 'lc;l;lii f -iii \1atl l 4)1)1)>. 144l  
1l) li i4. 1'1150 vit-l\ 14 1111 1 l4i- l ll<(<i f  
1111 ) il>1 11l4 1l lno fillr a nd f111 i 111144 fiN in- fi 411134  
lf(i r-fl l]114 l 41 4 4vte1 s o'r 1111f f 14hu l(i.111 i l l 4N i hf444

tf<)' 1 :) fl il l al l.. ('r 21111 . ff ' "t' i gr ll 41 v lv io(  
luuf/ 1111(1' \l>/<-< 81'k 114'iiu'jr-. 1 l, 1('N 4 . f o'iiNi'  
ll(ll 1 ri4 f, l'1(1' fr i i l l 0(l11 .' j1' for14' ll f "aln lrr

ain fj t'l/< fil/ian l \ 4444"-14 1 fr lic f f)olli1111 li)v s114 n "1  
111isl111li0 i l a"14ll. 1(10'105 '4 5 il 01 1111'"1001 -p i o-lv F'l 4'4 il,  
(l le" 41' 1 NI illl i14lel il (Ml'i'1. 5<t 4-111 -j l



10ii 3 <:;<-;i<<<-< (< t! a..2i)j< )1). '11 1 f )50i fit-i 'c i-f- -  
11114111 and 4 ll44'nc lu 111'14r- fries u "14'lif4li4 (1 cl v

'l 11f4i 'llna "-ii41. ir 111111 11r 014ll rl il 1'1f 0(l1jl 1f4"llh

f rul-i 114 f4114114 (i..0 l f 4f iii 1('44.e 1r 114 -il ll 1 a 'li "- l ,11111'  
1114" ll 0 11( 11 lu'ic vii' lf 014 '111111' are inif iiir-.  
llrO i'-41 l )ii liii ll' i n '-. 1 bl l <h ll<a 1111 144"o e  
fiff l f 'liua ii 11' j 1 s111111" 114 a l il ll 511 0 ii nl f i f llN

0 1441f4100 14411t "-N '-14ll ? and flf 44'14' l. lf 114 11 lii  
5110 ble3 ill 'if 14'en fra. ll ra 111 cii s l 110111

14i411 C 1441) 4'l'r- (lave l144 w )4i 9: lols >l 114 1(a l --f 49(

'fiv 1'- u s fl ll ll/in. 1 144 1//ll.-l / 5(l fl! 111t llle J/ 111v

(1011 '1 11 t1 "1(111' SJ14 (l 4'-i eii Ni ii flN fiiiiii i  
1( l'he/ l'h(11: l>'rr. -1. ,10u, '11'\ l r( i ainf 1(' (C.'  
441(1/111 t < 1/f l 0 \ll-". l. (1 f, ff a lf14i' 44'ill'111 if Nl'1144  
f f 'i". iif il rlltt /<i acks 14f- 1'01111X ,'ilr. 1111' ila

l 4i'1) '11lii l l if liii - lthe M111 l l'sl ini t 111 cas , t1 loir  
41-4'1sc 1-'e i, ll 14 ( ll f 'rv (' 41<, il 14111. f 1111 111 but in 114

hv1)o;llhil! ses. llhli;ir i5 ((';f'. stlli l lrlllll'l. (;)l(' ;ll  
l\ 141114b ""-4 (" - 141 414' r- l(" g411 hf fy ihsa 1 il - 14114 'll

i ini v l fl l afill 1 " a' 1 ' 4'4'11041 1 5N f n (hl llr-r" 14' of"1;,) t  
t111f ll lu lti 'r-l 1 41 '-4411(' 0 iit i " liif 411 .11 114-4 or ' ;ln l-i  
a114 )ll<441' s 1' f ll l iii 114 ' rit'- l 11 "l a lici lut 11141

\ l i llil (l f str14f111 t'- 1 raf l 11' ll)i'l 1 f lf -la i Win ' 1114".



fi N 111 n1l ( 1980). Sf14' 5iil'-i1 11441 i/i<"l (114f 1141  
Cas(<' /'l f 1 4' t 1 4114 le io 1(f iil h Most 141f gll' l1 l l vvii i i

"ifieLle' (l 'i 1(" ll f f41114'-lr- "'f1 a11 l j"111  
lll ('or r-g11o111111 v1ffl4l1llf l'r l/li( f'i'f.llni ft r-- x'j' - f

f li'1' nr-4lle4 lbi 11 441 11111 is "441 ('1411 ' i lh .444/ f o

li5 'r-r f o ~ ( "l-i-l'f a 0 011's r 101V1 301114 f341),r-'l44 441

los lc i ( l ( f115 C s /)lll l 11111" 1' ' '.411 f 11'  
t f14" <41101 ) sugllc -ha ll-lll'f11'f11 11(' 1 00501 10 o-fllii

slilfhlilll \r-c f<-1j iifjjf'1 A\\ j>f11<- 'j 4 ail

ir( 1111114' 1111411111 441105 'la fi 41r 1 11111 N "l r-. 1110 - 11i111( tir-

1111<1 hc al, '11111 n'- l 4 111 ii atliiS N' >2l l' ' <j l'i  
51211)( 1fN lile ('<<<'<<4j< apical 'r/l ti//i . f 19/0) rl) -

lu ft- oi- j 0 n elv r-14 l'h 1 1 9/1 1 ) 111 111.' fr-in lO 0 lf l - fi 114- (ll l

flrinalion ci es (0111 fH ll(rfree as44"" .resi  
i i 'rn fif' ff tii ul'4j4oj 111111t 1155(' .1 1  
l f444l4'0 r- 14 li-111 i l rru i ' abou l 'r lle 1 11114 -l u lclo lo44

0 -1111) 1 "'rl gun n 'll ('1111411 1 14 lu f 1441 'll (3' 112),11 1tf'i r

in llnu ld'f i llN llx'd nllfj>l 151) 4'1ift'ifs

l lf11110 4' 11 1 ' N - l ii f 1 1 Nur S (-l 4d , 1 194) u'f fi "j 11(1 >1l /4

1" (' rol l'lf, i f(1 i l n 1111' 5 "114 l 11141 1111 ll fil

306

[Begin Page: Page 307]



Alvarado-Cardenas & Ochoterena  
Cascabela-Thevetia Species Complex

less. This is a previous step in the reduction of ovule number (33/1) that is not correlated to any degree of carpel fusion.

E 1 ) 1. u n 1 il,01' TEo 1 :ll -il. AC aK ES KH Vrl )t' ) )Im l',:lt i \,

Jallen (1985, 1986) proposed that within Plumeriaceae, the basic fruit type is water dispersed. The texture of the fruit (in this case of the mesocarp) and color of the exocarps, as well as the presence/absence of wings in the seed, are features that can be directly associated to dispersal. In the tribe the mesocarp (4) can be woody, leathery, spongy, or fleshy. This interpretation of the evolution of this character in the Plumeriaceae tree is ambiguous regarding the ancestral condition (woody or spongy), but in all cases fleshy and leathery fruits are always interpreted as independently derived conditions. The spongy texture, which has been associated with water dispersal (Sunnii & Dennis, 1976; Ridley, 1990), could be the ancestral condition in the tribe, but it could also have appeared one to three times depending on the MPT and the optimization. At this time, in all the MPTs, the winged seeds must be interpreted as the plesiomorphic condition. While the loss of indehescence is in the neochites. S. i'k /anhu .s Iculusi Meyven, and Tetralia (amazonica) Rucke-T. bionnula Mill. Arg. urlihermnioie, lire comitpressioi of the seeds on their faces (54/0), which can facilitate wind dispersal, is the ancestral state. The compression of the embryo was lost on one side (54/1) in Terebinthaceae and was completely lost (54/2) in Carabaceae, suggesting that these mechanisms other than anemochory are derived. In this view, our results support the hypothesis that anemochory is the ancestral mechanism of dispersal, while zoochory and hydrochory are derived within the

There are reports that *Therapsid* has leathery mesocarp (44/1), is dispersed by animals (e.g., Jallen, 1986, reported that *T. alouai* is confined by *B. rionkyc's*), which corroborates zoochory as one of the most derived dispersal mechanisms in Plumeriaceae. Fleshy-colored fruits have been associated with animal dispersal (Fahner 1982; Lidley, 1990). Although there are no reports of dispersal mechanism for species of *C. (seil'ia. Il pii resence oil fleshv minsoear']*



(41/2) with black exocarp' (42/3) and the sister relationship) with *Thellia* suggest zoochory.

Colored fruits in the tribe are not restricted to leathery or fleshy mesocarps; within *Cerbera*, with (strongly) mesocarp (44/3), *C. manghas* L. has red exocarp (42/2), whereas *C. floribunda* K. Schum. and *C. odollam* Gaertn. have blue exocarp' (42/0). The origin of a red exocarp is probably derived also in the *Thellia* clade, which leads to the question of the

chemical nature of the color. Although this genus has colored exocarp, there are reports of water dispersal (Junn & Deis, 1976; Leetuwenerg, 1999), which are related to the spongy texture of the mesocarp. In *Cerbera*, this condition can be interpreted as a result of an independent origin or as a combination of origin with respect to CCC. *Camneraria* and *Cerbera* also share compressed fruits (40/1). This condition is unambiguously optimized as having two independent origins. It has been suggested that the combination of spongy and flattened fruits allows them to be dispersed by wind or water (Veillon, 1971; Feallen, 1985). The sister relationship of *Cerbera* and *Cerberiopsis* would support the idea of hydrochory in *Cerberiopsis*.

The interpretation of seed dispersal mechanisms for *Allmunda*, which also has spongy mesocarp, is complicated given the wide diversity of morphologies of fruits and seeds of its species. In *Allmunda*, the spongy mesocarp is very thin, whereas in the CCC, it is well developed. Nevertheless, Falleu (1986) suggested hydrochory for this genus based on the spheroid shape of the fruit. The possible independent origin of the spongy mesocarp in combination with winged seeds (50/1) suggests that the dispersal mechanism for the genus is anemochory. Although the wings in the seeds of *Allmunda cathartica* are heavy and

papery wings, which support the hypothesis of wind dispersal. However, other species in the genus (e.g., *Allmunda* Mill. Arg., *Allmunda* PI. Ohl., *Allmunda* D.C.) have an exocarp with thorny projections, which would suggest zoochory (Mauseh. 1980).

The phylogenetic hypothesis for the tribe can be correlated to previous subtribal classifications, and the monophyly of subtribes *Plunieriinae* and *Thevetiinae* is supported by several synapomorphies. *Allmandinia* is accepted as a subtribe based on the sister position of *Allmunda* with respect to *Thevetia*. Nevertheless, this subtribe is taken as provisional due to conflict with molecular data.



Both *Cascabela* and *Thevetia* are supported as monophyletic so long as *T. peruviana* is transferred to *Cascabela*. The combination and contrast of characters states that support both clades (*Thevetia* and *Cascabela*) allow us to prefer the recognition of two generic entities instead of only *Thevetia* with two subgenera. *Cascabela* has five species, all of them present in Mexico and Central America except for two species endemic to Mexico. *Thevetia* has two species native to

307

[Begin Page: Page 308]

Annals of the  
Missouri Botanical Garden

South America and one growing from Mexico to South America. The sister group of the *Cascabela*-*Thevetia* clade remains uncertain, with two equally parsimonious possibilities: (*Cerberia*-*Cerberiopsis* or *Anacardium*; *Casipourea*). Similarly, the phylogenetic hypothesis of *Cascabela* at species level does not have hierarchical structure in the consensus. Therefore, the incorporation of a greater amount of type of information (morphological as well as molecular data and more species) is suggested. There is a need for continued research regarding the morphology and molecular characters which will allow us to propose new characters and re-evaluate the primary homology hypotheses. In the same way, it is necessary to invest in efforts to gather field observations and to experiment to improve our knowledge of reproductive and dispersal biology.

This cladistic analysis corroborates the relevance of the use of the morphology in phylogenetic reconstruction, recovering groups postulated by traditional taxonomy, as well as the molecular or combined phylogenies.

littigatierte Cielte'

Van der Meulen. M. 1763. *Flora Indica*. Vol. 2. 2. 1. c. r. Paris.

Allorge. I. 1998. *Les Fierelieu*. Compagnons des sciences. Sun'culcms 21: 2;3-3;2.

Varad, -C(i d'Inas. L. (2003). *L. amrilia* p]ocyn, ceane cn



eil Valle d< T hi;"ua in -(Cuii th;in (l'ueltra-()uaxa a). B.,Sc.  
Thlesis. hi uuiltait de Citi e cias, t N M\ . Mexico.  
- . 2001. \poe'. ' uacc;,<. Flor;a d l \ all< d- T'l'ihuacan-  
Cuicutldn 38: 1-57.

----- & Il. Oichotereia. 2005. Plhl loigeneli an;ialsis of tlic  
(.tri cl Tlir-Thertliii complrx (l'luiii ria; : A )poc taccac)  
biascd on morfphology. l. 1007 i, Xi\ Il iilcrnational  
Botrtrnical (Congress- \)straucts. \ ietnna. \ustria.  
Boiltac. . . & l.. Alloigec. 1978. Morphli logie eti biologice  
florales td s Apocyna-ic cs: 1. l)iff'l'renrics essentlilles entre  
lhs Plumieroid(.s 't les Ta].rna .nontanahidr:es. Adanso-  
nia 17: 305- 20.

rnitl'r. B. 1992. 'Phill l gen f lthe luhiiac ar (C(iA ,(cccar)  
based on mtohuhtar uail mor4rphogical dlaa-- sfil  
appriiaclhs fori classification and conlparativ' ccology.  
Ann. 'lissuri Bol. (;ard. 79: 380-387.

iruvns, Pi. V. 2000. Phyliguny and bigeo•graphlv of the  
Stlap. ial.s: l. l'hylogc•ni. Pl. S',st. Evol. 221: 19 -226.  
-- & P. Linder. 1991. \ revisi] i of Mi'roloni l{. lir.  
(Ascelpiaidl( acw-Asclepi•dlae ). liot. Jalhrh. Syst. 112:  
153-527.

de Candolle, A. P. 18.11. -\lpHcac<ew. Pp. 318-1-89 ira  
l'rodronnlis Svstenmalis Naturalis lHrgni Vgrlalilis. Vol. l.  
Fortin Masson. Paris.

l)ais. J. l., M. 1. l'rohlich ,X I. J. Sorng. 1993:. (Cludistic  
cha lractors and cludogram stablilitylv. Svst. Blot. 18:  
188-1906.

:mdlichier, S. '. L.. 183i . (Genera l'Patlan rini Scu ,ndiurn  
(hO dines Natural's l)ispsila. \Vin llonac.

l<ndress. M. E. 20(1.. \l)poevnacmea: lirown and now. T'clopea  
10: 525-51. .  
--- . l'. Brt' laris. 2000.. A reviscd classification of,' the  
Apocvnaccac s.l. ol. H ., (lancaster) 0(:. l-50.

-- 1. t..Snmladt. S. Nilsson l.. .Civcrcl., . 1. Chase.  
5. lluvsmans. E. (,rafstron li. lrcinc r. 1996. \  
phylogenetic anal'sis of Apoin>uaeea s. sir. and smine  
related taxa in (>G tlianales: A\ nullidisciplinarv approach.  
Opera lil. Belg. 7: 59-10(12.

Emiress. P. K. 19 . 1)ivcrsity and evolutionar tricn s in  
angiospelrn anthers. P. 92-1 1 in n \\. G(. 'Arev,& . (C.  
Keating (eldilrs). The Anl.nth: Form. l'unction and  
Pl'log•env. Cambridg.e Univ. Press. New\ ) ork.  
1 . Jeune & M. E. lallen. 1983. Convergenc l  
elaboration of apocarpnus gvnecia i Inigh'r advanccd  
dlicotledons (Sapindales. Malaules. Gcnlianalct s). Norlic  
.1. liot. 3: 293-300.

lrd ill lan. G(. 19061. Tlhc acelolvsis mnclod. A revisil  
dcscrption, . S n,, .k. Bot. Tidskr. 5 .1: 5 1l-5l 1.

Exctrirai. L. 1981. l'Rev'isiin de las Alpcinice•s de la  
\Argenlina. l)ar iniana 23: 307-17-4.

a:hn. A. 1982. Panl Anatoimny. Pelrgamon l'ress. Oxlord.

Fallen. M. E. 1983. A svstenmalic rvision o( \nechitrs  
{ \pocynaccaae). lIrittiniia 35: 222-2:31.  
. 198••. 'hec style-head (if the \po•ynacmea-lis  
slructurc ald significance. BHI. Soc. -imer. Sufpl. 5:



28-29.

I. 1915. Thi gyni occial devclo[porn]l anal ssinamtlic  
Position of ./l/ m ,ulnidd (-\l/)( c accae). Aler..1. Bol. 72:  
572-579.

. 1986. Floral slructurc in dhi .\poeynaccac:  
\<r)phological. fulnctional and cvoluluionarv aspects. lotl.  
Juhrb. Svsl. 100: 253-286.

Font (uer. l'. 1982. Diccionario de Hotatinica. Ialbor. Mexico.  
(;cnsel. \ . II. 1<)969. A Hevision of Itlc (,cnus 'Th r, ii  
(A.poc\nameae). M.Sc. Thesis. Ini\l. Connecticut. Storrs.  
( onnectieul.

Centry, A. II. 1.199., -.loeynaeeae. F'p. 1 16-132 in \ . I).  
Sevens. C. Ulloa. U. A. IPool X O. M. Montiel (editors).  
Flora de Nicaragua. Torno 1. M1ongr. S\sl. Hol. Missouri  
IBot. Gard. 835.

(;oloblf. P'. 1999. NO(NA (NO NAME) Ver. 2. Publicada par  
el autor. Tueunit . Alrgentlina.

G;unn, C. 1( . & J. \. Dennis. 1970. \world (Guide of Tropical  
l)rift Seceds and l-ruils. )D meler P'ress. Ne, York.

llaheer. \ . A. 1981. Pollinalion bl d ,ceil in a iass-f'l'o\ering  
Iropical ire<e Plumrria r'lubra L. (Apo(e'yniaeeae). IBiotropica  
10: 269-275.

Klaekenbel>rg, J. 1998. Taxonom, and phl logeny of lihe genus  
Canupto'ro ipt. s.l. (Periplooniliae., Asepliaadaeeae). Hol.  
Jalirlb. Sst. 120: 15-85.

Knunlsen. J. T. X L.. Tollsten. 199:3. 'Trends in floral sent  
chemnislry in ipollinalion syndrones: lloral scenl (co'mpo-  
sillion in mnoll-pollinated taxa. Hot. J. Liin. Soc. 113:  
203-28•.

Larence,. G;. 195.L Ta'xonoynv of \ ascular Plants. MacMillan  
(:o.. New 'ork.

Leavenwm ortll. \ . (C. 19.0. A preliriniia", sl iy of tthe  
a',getation of thc region hllween Cerro Tlancitaro and[ the  
IRio Tpalatlepee. Milchoacun. Mexico. Amer. Midl.  
Naturalisl 36:, 137-200()(>.

leeivwenhrg. A. J. M1. 1983. Son, remarks on lihe taxonom'  
of lthe Plunmerioideae. lolhalia 11: 799-,8(1).

- 1991. T'axa of thl A[pocenaeeae abo'c lthe gemis  
hleel. Sries of \poeynac(ea: 38'. \l ageningen Agri'.  
Univ. l'ap. 94: 5.3-60.

-- . 1999. Sries of r'visions of Apoe\nae oea: 417. The  
gnus (Cerbr( l. \aag<ningen Ngric. [uni. IPap. 98: 1-6 .

l.iele. S. 1994., Mylh and reality oft lthe suitrilbe .it (phani<nu  
(iDeene.) Schununnn (Asielpiadlaceae). IBol. J. Linn. Soe.  
I 1 l: 8 1-9) .

308

[Begin Page: Page 309]



Alvarado-Cardenas & Ochoterena  
Cascabela-Thevetia Species Complex

- Linnaeus, C. 1737a. *Genera Plantarum*, 1st ed. Lugduni Bavorum.
- Linnaeus, C. 1737b. *Hortus Cliffortianus*. Amsterdam.
- Linnaeus, C. 1733. *Species Plantarum*. Stockholm. 1st ed.
- Linnaeus, C. 1754. *Genera Plantarum*, 5th ed. Hafner Publishing Co., Cincinnati.
- Linnaeus, C. 1758. *Opera Varia in Quibus Continentur Fundamenti Botanica. Sponsalia Plantarum et Systema Naturae*. Lucca.
- Lippold, H. 1980. Die Gattungen *Thevetia* L., *Cerbera* L. und *Cascabela* R. (Apocynaceae). *Waldenbl. Ber.* 91: 45-55.
- Machado, C. A. & I. C. Machado. 1999. Polliniferous and reproductive biology of *Rauwolfia grandiflora* (Apocynaceae): Secondary pollen presentation, herkogamy and self-incompatibility. *Pl. Biol.* 1: 547-553.
- Luna, I. & H. Ochoterena. 2004. Phylogenetic relationship of the genera of Theaceae based on morphology. *Cladistics* 20: 223-270.
- Mausbacher, J. 1988. *Plan Anatolien*. Benjamin (summinigs Pul) shing. San Francisco.
- Miller, J. 1754. *The Gardeners Dictionary* abridged. 4th ed. London.
- Morales, J. J. 2005. Estudios en las Apocynaceas neotropicales XIX: La familia Apocynaceae s. str. (Apocynaceae) de Costa Rica. *Arwiniana* 43: 90-191.
- Nelson, C. 1996. La flora de Honduras en la biología Central-Americana. de Heilbrunn. *Monographia 1*: 53-68.
- Nilsson, S. 1986. The significance of pollen morphology in the Apocynaceae. Pp. 359-374 in S. Blackmore & I. K. Ferguson (editors). *Pollen and Spores: Form and Function*. J. Linn. Soc. Symp. Ser. 12.
- Nilsson, S. 1990. Taxonomic and evolutionary significance of pollen morphology in the Apocynaceae. *Pl. Syst. Evol. Suppl.* 5: 91-102.
- Nixon, K. C. 2002. *WinClada* ver. 1.0000. Published by the author. Ithaca, NY.
- Nilsson, S. & J. M. Carpenter. 1994. On outgroups. *Cladistics* 9: 413-420.
- Nilsson, S. & J. M. Carpenter. 1996. On simultaneous analysis. *Cladistics* 12: 221-241.
- Nowicki, J. N. 1970. Apocynaceae. In *Flora of Panama*. Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard. 57: 59-130.
- Ochoterena, H. 2000. Systematics of *Hintonia* (Bilobaceae) and the *Platelandia* Complex (Rubiaceae). Ph.D. Dissertation, Cornell University. Ithaca, New York.



- Oliveir . I. E., P. E. Gibbs & A. A. Barbosa. 2004. Moth pollination of woody species in the cerrados of central Brazil: A case of so much owed to so few? *Pl. Syst. Evol.* 245: 41-54.
- Olleron, J. & S. Liede. 1997. Pollination systems in the Asclepiadaceae: A survey and preliminary analysis. *Biol. J. Linn. Soc.* 62: 593-610.
- Patterson, C. 1982. Morphological characters and homology. Pp. 21-74 in K. A. Joysey & A. E. Friday (editors), *Problems of Phylogenetic Reconstruction*. Academic Press, London.
- Pichon, M. 1948a. Classification des Apocynaceae. V. Cerihrodees. *Not. Syst. Paris.* 13: 212-229.
- 1948b. Classification des Apocynaceae. IX. Rauvolfiacs, Alstoniacs, Allamanuldes et Tahernadmontanoides. *Mem. Mus. Natl. Hist. Nat. Ser. B, Bot.* 27: 153-251.
1949. Classification des Apocynaceae. XXVII. Determination des graines de Plumbagoidees et de Cerihrodees. *Bull. Mus. Natl. Hist. Nat., B.* 21: 266-269.
- 1950a. Classification des Apocynaceae. XXVIII. Supplement aux Plumbagoides. *Mem. Mus. Natl. Hist. Nat. Ser. B, Bot.* 1: 115-173.
- 1950t. Classification des Apocynaceae. XXXI. Le fruit des genres *Theretia* et *Aporosa*. *Bull. Mus. Natl. Hist. Nat., B.* 21: 291-294.
- Pinna, M. C. 1991. Concepts and tests of homology in the cladistic paradigm. *Cladistics* 7: 367-391.
- Pire, S. M. 1989. Morfologia polinica de las Apocynaceae de la Argentina. *Bol. Soc. Argent. Bot.* 26: 69-84.
- Pinna, M. C. 1991. Le genre *Himataithsi* (Apocynaceae). *Revue taxonomique. Bradea* 5(suppl.): 1-118.
- Pritchard, K. & A. Albert. 2001. Phylogenetic relationships within Apocynaceae s.l. based on trnL intron and trnL-F spacer sequences and propagule characters. *Ann. Missouri Bot. Gard.* 88: 523-549.
- Proctor, M., P. Yeo & A. Lack. 1996. *The Natural History of Pollination*. Timber Press, Portland.
- Radford, A. E. 1986. *Fundamentals of Plant Systematics*. Harper & Row Publishers, New York.
- Rafinesque-Schmaltz, C. S. 1838. *Sylva Telluriana. Mantissa Synoptica*. New genera and species of trees and shrubs of North America. Philadelphia.
- Ridley, H. N. 1990. *The Dispersal of Plants Throughout the World*. J. Reeve & Co., Kent.
- Rosatti, T. J.. 1989. The genera of the suborder Apocynineae (Apocynaceae and Asclepiadaceae) in the southeastern United States. *J. Arnold Arb.* 70: 307-101.
- Rotli, I. 1977. *Fruits of Angiosperms. Gebilde der Blütenraube*, Berlin.
- Roubik, D. W. & J. F. Moreno P. 1991. Pollen and Spores of Barro Colorado Island. *Monogr. Syst. Bot. Missouri Bot. Gard.* 36.
- Rzedowski, J. & G. Calderon (de Rzedowski). 1998.



Apocynaceae. Flora del Ilajio y Regionei Adyacutes.  
70: 1-64.

Schumann. K. 1897. Apocynaceae. Pp. 109-189 in A. Engler & K. Prantl (editors), Nat. Pflanzenfam. Vol. 4. Engelmann. Leipzig.

Sennblad, B. & B. Bremer. 1996. The familial and subfamilial relationships of Apocynaceae and Aselepiadaceae evaluated with rbcL data. Pl. Svys. Evol. 202: 153-175.

- & -. 2002. Classification of Apocynaceae s.l. according to a 'new approach combining Linnaean and phylogenetic' taxonomy. Syst. Biol. 51: 389-409.

----- M. E. Eide & B. Bremer. 1998. Morphological and molecular data in phylogenetic relationships: The tribe Wrightieae (Apocynaceae) revisited. Amer. J. Bot. 85: 1143-1158.

Simoes, A. J. & L. S. Kinoshita. 2002. The Apocynaceae s. str. of the Carrancas region, Minas Gerais, Brazil. Darwiniana 40: 127-169.

Sousa S., M. & S. Zarate. 1988. Flora Mesoamericana. (Guía para Spermatophyta. Español-Inglés. Instituto de Biología, UNAM. México.

Slandley, P. C. 1924. Apocynaceae. Pp. 1116-1147 in Trees and Shrubs of Mexico. Contr. U.S. Natl. Herb. 23.

S--- & L. O. Williams. 1958. Apocynaceae. Pp. 236-1107 in P. C. Slandley, L. O. Williams & D. N. Gibson (editors). Flora of Guatemala. Fieldiana, Bot. 24. Field Museum of Natural History. Chicago.

Tournefort. J. P. 1700. Institutiones Rei Herbariae, 2nd ed. Paris.

Van der Ham., R., Y. M. Zimmermann, S. Nilsson & A. Gersheim. 2001. Pollen morphology and phylogeny of the Alysiaceae (Apocynaceae). Grana 40: 160-191.

309

[Begin Page: Page 310]

Annals of the  
Missouri Botanical Garden

\\ .illon. J.-M. 1971. [ n' A'po'nac\ ••a'(' on(rn' laji(nu dr'  
Nonu ll. -Calt ioni c C(ri>/rl tsis {,nti. u lr/ii-ir n \ icill.  
\\ans••onia ' r. 2. l l: (t25-(30.)  
\\ telrling l. 10)!0. Morpl ol.o g ilf l m'lu i s ;ii (l lnhr s-l  
c nit'-c s. (Cambri(l l, U ti\ Priss. N\\ \ 't ork..  
illiams. .1. k. 1990;. \ nes\\ c('minlii inl in Ts'1 ; i lu  
(A\\w i, at'an t'a). Sila 17: 11115 - •(.



I 6- . 'IOlb. Thc. M ait,,l gien'ra u'f tl[ \a'inatcnc,  
(sensut \ . I ( t . ithl kc\ a t.li lit l ail i t n ic notes.-

--- i. )1 . A n.ision o,,f iTl7r/,il li 1l.ii.K. ( \lits,;-  
,,a .. \1 [1] noilc;l<). 1unl lli l: 7 - 1 .  
. 2002. iThruic'nd \*(\)i, .nami-cu: \)ocx tnoitlim ).  
a l it -'enuis Ironu ()Oa iui-. 'lxiiiico. Luntlccli;a s: 1 .7-58.  
k Isol . 1{. . l:.. Jr. 1933. Olsit- rt ion - on tli in' llin .- rs' 'n- '  
oif \ s us ac'i . \rns . n . Miissouri ll, . G ( r l. 22: l- 1).  
- . 1 37. N\, 'o)thl r-is< notlcclth\ irlh i .li\ \* e)ii cc ol  
lr inittl \mn rin a \. Ann. \Miss uri lot. ;ird. 2 : l ll--1 .  
o. 1••8 . Stludics in1 lih \a>,,iim ,t> -- . \l. .An  
v alutillii oni ii lf t g'licr- i l's/s rii i. 1. a ind Hi/im n itlh .  
\ ilhl. \nn. M -liss uri liu . (;ail. 25: 1)t) -22l.  
- 1931•l. \,)\, 'nu .i<'ac. 'li. :13-lt)2 in \i>rslli  
Atn -'ricain Flrn. S-sritsa l. l'art 2). Ns\• Y ork liol:nicual  
(arnl,,n  
-- . \. \. ( loor t. l ;{t . Tlih sascisular analiimh i a til  
lsm-o lrativ orl h lo g i ailro • s liiac si flowti (rs-, . ltl.l.-  
Tuorr'i liol. Ctlul 15: 135-170).

\P't' \l. l. - l o- sl-1 ics•-. &ums l'rins s s'-,t, a t hli's ts  
\li l-ics- l al li 2 onis .

1. C,'ris•< s mn rrK <r , at l5c-kl.) \. )C.  
2. 1./l/in tlu tt/i s i rtii l.  
3'. \ rhlit'.s ni<rit i (A\ubl.) r h.  
l. Cmnriss rii ltiis/i lia .i l  
Sa. C, isr< bl)i/i i. niiair, i il lcnisl. l .thi l  
51. C. ,rs tii (;at \.) t l.ilp hl  
sc. ( . piini'l li (St nt lll. , Slt .r, rn .) \11, ar.,l i i ln-td a•li s ,  
(t 'hll.- li i thl. illll. not•.  
s5 . C. th/l rri (L..) l ,il hl l  
Sc. C(. lisri <rliaa( (Knutl h) lil[ hl  
Oa. C('r<'l'rT florilb n<,i Kl. :i. hetn.  
6il:.C. i/ollan u rt ( in.  
oic. C.. inuinghlsi l..  
7. C.'rh/ ri'/;iu ri/ s sml l/br \ licill. <\ l'a cl'h r & c ibcrl  
tl. llinla tl .s bon 'rt' . (Mlii ll. \1rg.) \ \ , tsiln  
) . hrmiuis H/i i pii li'ri \, o,,tson  
10a. l'luni 'ri- ii ltiisi 1 ..  
i1 O . P. ru!br 1..  
l li. s,/iat' i/u;/ .s iicui us sl s'i  
1 li. .S. h .roirininr/ii/liu. \A. l)(:.) \li rs  
12a. T'l/rsl tii hboui t l l. \. l):..  
1261. nn.i ,ni iiiii l)uckc  
12c. 7' liiror ini M\ill. \ri.

\lit1E 1lt\ 2. Isll lli ciolli lclions 's\ii ni (l. i)gi••g r (i)  
inlicatcs spet , i ,nen. uttsc in HELi unnltsis..

A <r•v ld,,. il. 21) (X \1,) (2). 392 (MEll\ (tl). 9535  
l11EM l) (1). 10(2< (M \EXL (1>). 12)i M11 :\ (.i5h): \con.h;  
lli (11'l:\ ) (-3)d : \,osla. S. 7,, (M11 1 (5) i . 13), . ( ;1L:X .  
(:li): Aguilar. (. 05 ( . 11: t) ( 12a). lltid (M EXI) ( 12 ;):



\guilar. (; 52 (\N:\A1 ( 12);. 19 7 ( i \ tl ( 12a): \s ihilar.  
.1. 35 (11 IK\ ) (.ili. 3:01 (M1t \L ) ( ti): Agilar. li. 23: (Nt)  
(5l), 27t (Mt XI' ) (5li). 217 (M X ! U) (h1>): \licrnl's 2173,  
(N\ ) (61): \hlgria 70) (IK\1 L) 12a). \a\;ndt r 210 (\ ) 1

(5l). 2 1) 6 M3 (ME11 ) (5c); Air: 'xiahs l 1 3 (NY) (5t 1): .Almtin'la  
2117 ( Y) (2): \lviarado 101 (\v ) (d): \lu aradi -:arentias  
s.n. (M l'X[t] (6l ). 10 (\K11 XI - (l101t1. 11: (11l:\ -t) (51).  
001 (MKXU) (5c) 901 >is (M1XI 'l) (2): Alvaramto-C:rtlcnas  
et al. 20 (MENI 1t (5s). :811 (11IE ) (5 -Sl): Almar,. 1). 0:3  
( \ ) t 5a . ;'1 (\ :tl) ( 12a). 121 (11 l'L) ( 12x). 1210  
(N ) (5a). li)00 (\1l : l) (5a). 102 1 (11MXl: ) tlt ). 173:  
(\V1':\M (5a). 3•;i1 (11 XI: ) (12a). <12) (MX11:\ ) (5a):  
\niilrosi. 2•180 \ \li (2): \nkli 3121 (1-\l t t (5a): \nal>l',  
;:3<10i (X'l ) (ilh). 2 lt61 (\•) (51);: Anton ii . TT. 1250 ( 1 )  
(12a): Aiquino 9-s'i\ (M•EXU) (5(d). 170 (MIX\l ) ( 1>):  
\ira luyiilain. II. 252 (\l':\ ) (3)il. 205 1 ( 11\.\ S t (S\l)).  
307 1 (IEXt)\ l ("ld). ;330•:3 (M IM: i (12a): Argiitill<'s 105-  
(M l':\ ) (s-e): Ariste uicila. l.. I000t (N\ i)( 12at : A\nisroi i l  
(\ ' ) l t 10l•: \rol-ls . . 772 1 (11 ) l ai: \At ood..l. , \i 'll  
1 (1l':\1 (t ): \,orna (Ml':\ ) (5t a).  
llial•a 103 (MIXI)G (s)a>. 121 (Ml'-Xl l (5-i). 150i (IE l )  
l l2al: alamni 1: (\ 11- t (t a). 05 ) \E\s l (-a). 121 (\1li \ )  
(Sa): linlanza 2:37 (Z) (7): lialidzar. T. 25•) ( N\l ) ( 12•t:  
lual i k. .l. 1 ;70! (N ) (12a): i alltt a 77s 85 (1NE ) t l( ) l. 8l112  
(M E\l : (l h). 85')63 (11't ) (.l1): l liaglan ' (i 63 \ ' ) (lii1:  
liaraitt 106( (M1:\l ) ( lo): Hlarlot 20-1 (1{ (M,11:\1 ) (l |1):  
liarti ltl. 1l. 10l :l (N ) t(12a): tlates. l). 1>-85 (N, ) (i 5 1):  
laiuniat ii-lot nilh iin l al. 50 7t. (\tl) (0it ). 13 •207 l1 ) l(>lt).  
<770 (N1 . Z 7.; l e'rrra s.n. (•1, \L ) ( ih): litk 11<2 (N' )  
(Olh. l, lick. ;. 2 l1 (MO\ ) ( 12i): litd lh. 2. 28 (MIO) (l ).  
(icnitlc 31( ) 7 (\1E :\l ( hl). :11 :-7 (i1 :\tl (l ). 38(00  
(Mlll'At (t 1): lii'r n >s. . (M" E\l ( c3 l: li'rnarli 11S2 1('h )  
(5l). . 52f ( ' N ) (5•l l) 20)7 7 (\' ) (is a): liulllh'. \. 20l2l8 ' (MOt  
ll l a). 201290 (2 (IT 1 ' ij. 2615 2- 1t 3 ( 0 ll l a : liillict. l'.  
i li. J•2 1in i :31:i3 ( IO l (i l ia): ls lack. (;. .t' u.dl \ . ' l )0-  
102i 5 (IMO, Ni ) ( 121): lilancit 2l 1 1 (\A\l) (10 1). 291 (\All.  
( 10 1): llan .., (:..071 (. \l)( 12a 1 iun ;l,; (\ 1) ( 1l2a). :.917  
(N 1) (5l): l.ini 01') (M Xt ti (5c). 1012 (M s \ ) (5 l :  
liioti6rqyu z 6 l (Ml X: ll (5l)6: lit t'l'lantl 1;3l (Ni) (1 2a.);  
i(>n(i 6057, (X t 5d1). 1001t 7 (sN- ) (5i t ): litt n, 1205 (11X\l )  
5ih): lior<lin 21037 (\')i (1): lionfloni 25219 ( ' ) - ( O );:  
1race t 2 3 -51 . ••(N') t(l: lirckoli. J.. 2015 (i- MIX' (12a);  
tlrul.'sllt 2t 7i2 (11EX': l 112ax. :3ii 1 t5 (X'i (12al. 51620  
111MX: ) (t51: lirt nes i. (X i |5 ). 1 71;81 (\ l t i(t5l. 22 115  
(NI ) (513 ; lirian 12;37 ) (N ) t (o ): liriga1la 1)itos <,iras 2t150  
(ME\t ) (12al: Brligu ala \a 'z u tt 7 0 () •1 \ . ',i 12al:  
l 1rit n 1700 ( t•1•1 5.111): litton 1 0025 (\' ) 1 (1. l). 120 1 (1i l  
(5ld) lhi fl 7 11 107 (M l ) (51). 127it (l11:l t l: lih run1 r  
1352 (10) ( 12c): li chhulz.,l. . T. 1017 (\ i) X(6 l): llun in,;. (;.  
1277 (\ ) (12a). 51:33 (X'i) 12a). 5110 (11 )'l (12 ). 11)215  
(N ) (12 ), 12767 (N' ) (3). 12127 (\1) (12 l. s.n. (N, )  
(12a): li e. H. 15 156 (M\1 1' l) (12 ).  
(,abrl. ra 21 (M\1 l ) (12a). 101 (111\X . \1l. (21 . 10l  
(Ml Xt) (.a). 11:5 (M11: l) (Cu). 109 MIT1":U) ( 10a), 1171  
(Mf XI ) (15)5a. 1202 (M E:X ) (5a). 127;3 (M XII:t (12a). 135(15



(MIE\I\*) (12a). 21••1 (, IE\]) (5a). 2181 (•)l1 (5a). 2:507  
 (\1:X 1 (12a. 237 1 (M11 ), I(lt). 2 161 (\1'. X\AI) ( ). 2 1•3  
 (ME X I i(5a). 2175 (M X'I) (10a).2581 (M XI': U)( la). 16 7  
 (\ltE\]) {5ai . 17\0 (11 XI:\ ) (12a). 503:3 I (\11 : 51i . :16327  
 (M IE\I (5a). 7223 (11:\l) (5a). 7381 ( K11XI) (.53 ). ,\t3f  
 (M \I (5d). :)\ ( ) X'9 1 (5N d. O(l 1] (MIX\I) (12a). (0010  
 (1 I:\ 1(5a). 1025 (M\K\I) (5a). 10771; (MIXI)(5a). 107 17  
 (i '1) (a). 1321i (M11XI) (3d). I 1106 (M\11 I (5a). 1170:3  
 (MEIXI) (5t), 1 170911 (X\AI) (I). 12592 (ME IU) il(2at). 12001  
 (111 XI ) (12a). 1:3191 I(11'\ ) (12a). 135(15 (M111\ 1 112al.  
 13622 ( \_ , \l (,lt),.11 1 12 (11 X\L " 5al: l:ldctrn Sa•u••a  
 880 (NX') (5d): (Calicjas, li. 1915 (X• , (12a),. 993O (N ) (112a):  
 :nallias. Hl. l. t a l 5010 (' N ) ( ) j i : (:Calnicoi : I003 (M\11 \l] (:5t).  
 1 173 (M X\ \•(5 i. D5012 (M II:\ ) (5). ,<,6> (MI X 1) (35<.  
 15112 (MEXI) (l]5 ). 23,102 (MKXI I (12a). 2,(>00 (MI I ,)  
 (12al. 2:3757, (MIII ( 12a). 238i13 (MKI XI (10)<. 231577

310

**[Begin Page: Page 311]**

Volume 94, Number 2  
 2007

Alvarado-Cardenas & Ochoterena  
 Cascabela-Thevetia Species Complex

(MIE X ) (5a). 2 1705 (31EXL) (12a): Calzada.J. 2375 (MKXNU)  
 (5d). 2(66 (MIX\1) (12a). 3861 (XAK) (10h). 4522 (MNIEX  
 (5d). 5312 (X\IO) (I). 56114 (MIE XU) (5(1). 6326 (M:XL)t  
 (ld). 6):35 (MEKXI (5d). 6122 (MEXU) (12a), 6586 (MNEXU)  
 (5), 7.19 (MI XUI ) (12a). 8429 (XA\ ) (10). I 9830 (MIEXL)  
 (12a). 100196 (X \l. (10h). 1 160 (XAL) (2). 11516 (MEXLC)  
 (5<). 15016 (MIXL) (12a). 154130 (MNI U) (12a). 16071  
 (MEXIF ) (51l), 16713 (MIXU) (12a). 17691) (MEXU) (12a),  
 2375 (N Y) (5): (:Cainios 13, (M'1XU) (5d1). 133 (M EXU1) (51),  
 2868 I(MXL ) (5a). 2869 (MKXL ) (5a): Camp.s-v illa>nneva  
 3722 (MEXL) (12a). 5162 (MEXU) (51): Canvino 9 (MXXLU)  
 (Se): Cano 420 (MNIXL;.) (5h): Carnevali. G. 5515 (MIE XU)  
 (12); C(arr 2217 (NY) (6hl), s.n. (NY) (61));; Carranza 585  
 (MEXU) (5d(): Carrasquilla 196 (MEXU) (12a): Carter 316:3  
 (M\X1) (5d): Casianeda I1 (MEXL) (5e). 179 (MNEXL) (5d):  
 Castillo, (: s.n. (MKEXU) (51). 241 (XAI.) (2). 406 (MI'XUt)  
 (12a). 2595 (MXIU) (151), 3715 (MKXNI) (12a). 5338 (XAI.)  
 (10l). :861 (XAI.) (10h). 61t1 (XAI.,) (101). 9311 (MEXU)  
 (51): C(;•veros 226 (MCXL ) (Se): Cedillo 21 (XAI.) (2). 449  
 (MN E X NY) (51). 190 (NY) (51). 728 (MEXU) (51), 1006



(MIXI i (12a). 1385 (MEX I) (12a). 2872 (MEXLU) (12a):  
 Cedillo & Torres. I. 1 145 (MIX) (5e): (:han. C. 289 (XAI.)  
 (1) . 536 (XAI.) (2). 989 (N1EXL) (5a). 1131 (XAI) (2). 1381  
 (MIEXI) (5a). 3652 (MKXNU) (12)., 3712 (MIE Xt) (12a):  
 Chanek 33 (MVIXUt) (5d);; Charlotte 539 (NY) (5d): Chavelas  
 ES 1271 (MIXL) (12a). ES 1216 (MAEX) (12a): Chizaro 1269  
 (MIEXI) (5d). 30166 (XAL) (2). 3350 (X.I.) ( 10I). 1836 (XAL)  
 (1100): Chian> . 90 (M<X)I] (5d). 536 (MIXL) (51). 1021  
 (MEKX) (51). 1021 (MENXI) (51): Chiang. F. et al. I-1855  
 (MKX1.: (5:e): C(how 78136 (NYN) (5d). 80206 (NY) (5d):  
 ChrisoI ,sen 6(56 (NY) (61): Cil)emiga 151 (NY) (5d):  
 Clemenii.. J. 3381 (NY) (61): Cl('mens. .1. &N MN. Cle]mnw s s.n.  
 (NY) (6( ): College of Idaho s.n. (MEXI) (51), M-935 (NY) (5e):  
 Columba College 1168 (NY) (IIa): Conrad 2774 (MEXU)  
 (12a): : C jer••nrvator of F'oresl s.n. (NY) (I 0 ): Co•nstanlino 7415  
 (NY) (6);; Contrera s.n. (M1EXL) (5): (Contreras. E. 853  
 (MNKX1 (5d). 8397 (MEXIt) (5a). 8397 (NY) (5a). ,8483 (NY)  
 (4): Conzatti 3951 (MEXN) (12a). 4631 (MIE XU) (5(). 5278  
 (NY) (5e): Co(ral 690731 121 (N) (31d): Correa. M. 10  
 (M1EX (Sa). 120 (M11EX) (5a). 260 (MIX1 ) (,5a): Coris 1.12  
 (MEXUI (5a). 473 (MEXU) (5a): Cortks. I. 310 (MEXU) (12a).  
 310 (MI XLI ) (12)., 392 (MEXU): Cowell 349 (NY) (12a):  
 Crahfonl 566 (NY ) (12a): Crawshaw. D). 281 (NY) (121);; Croat.  
 T. s.n. MIE X ) (5d). 5032 (N ) (12a). 22561 (NY ) (12a).  
 23527 (NY) (12a) 23561 (NY) (12a). 24907 (NY) 112>), 41864  
 (MEXI) (12a). 632411 (MKXII) (12a): Croat. T. & I'. I)uncan  
 1623 1 (MO) (3). 16361 (MO) (3): Cruz-E.-slini(sa 899 (MIE XUt)  
 (101): (C rie) 192 (MNIEX) (12a): Curra> :3786 (N') (6b): Curso  
 de l'cologia V: getal i)79 (MEXI ) (12a).  
 I)iniker 3.32 (Z) (7): I \ Arcv, . 160180 (MEXNU) (12a):  
 Darwin. S. 2317 (IXL) (5 ); : Davidse. (: 9424 (NY) (12a):  
 1)Peneti 2451 (i Y) (61). 13718 (NY) (61). 13768 (NY) (61).  
 13978 (NY) (61). 32077 (NY) (61): D)evia 815 (NY) (5d):  
 Dia, J. 5 (MN XII) (5d): Di a. R. 132 (MIE XL) (12a);; Diego  
 7233 (MXLU) (5e). 7306 (MEXU') (5);; Dillon, M. & J.  
 T'iller 5033 (}10+) ( ix): Dalhbeler 371 (MEXU) (5d):  
 Dodson 5591-1261 (MO) (3);; IDodson i & A. (:nlry 9792 (MO)  
 (3): Donnell-Smilhli 2772 (N'iY) (5d): Dorado Salinas F-2937  
 (MEKX) (5e);; )oraunls s.n. (MIE:XL (5d). 1001 (MEXU) (5d).  
 1261 (MIXL) ((5d): Dressler 1292 (MIE XL) ( 12a);; I)reer 337  
 (MEKX) (5a): Ilerx 61 (MnEX ) (51));; Duke 9989(1) (NY) (3),  
 1 1398 (MO) (121). I 1398 (NY) (121), 12209(2) (NMO, NY)  
 (3). I 1.1 (MO) (3): Dunna 107 (NY) (12a): DI)na. I). 23285  
 (NN') (5d): Durain . 657 (MEKXL) (10)a. 918 (MEXU)I (IOa).  
 1518 (' EXLI) (5a). 2833 (IN') (Sa). 2853 (NY) (5a). 3502  
 (MEXI ) (5a): D)uriu, A. 136 (MEXI) (12);; Dur5n. C. 285  
 (MNIEXI) (5d): Iwver s.n. (MKXUt) (51).

taines 4 (N') (61h): EKdaio 503 (NY) (6h): l'gler. \N. & 11.  
 Irvin> 159146 (NY) (12h): Ekm>an 15329 (N'Y) (3): Einmer  
 S1)997 (NY) (61). 12173 (NY) (6h). 12896 (NY) (61)). 16773  
 (NY) (61b): El>n<er, M. s.n. (N)Y) (61). 1051 (NY) (61I): iElorsa  
 s.n. (MEXU) (5h), 255 (MEXU. NY) (51i). 304 (MKX:U) (51).  
 3061 (MEXt I (5b). 3001 (NY) (51). 1718 (MNXt I) (5h). 5035  
 (MEXU) (51));; Inrfi(uez. E. 141 (MI1EX) (51h). 57 (MEXI )  
 (51). 924 (MNEXU) (51);; Erlanson 5081 (NY) (}61>; Escalal)le.



S. I (MEKXU) (5a). 885 (MEXU) (5a). 893 (MEIXU) (12a):  
 Escobar s.n. (MO) (3): Elsejel. 1. 601 (MIEXN) (5a): l'spinos:a  
 1187 (MO) (3): Ewa1 n 23023 (N'Y) (51).  
 l'ernatInde 3128 (NY) (5d): Fen;inde,. N. 1333 (N Y  
 (101)); Fernailnez. . 10776 (NY) (51);: Ferrera 106 (NY  
 (10a): Figueroa 1 (MXUi) (51): Fligueroa. H. 53 (MEX1)  
 (51): Fisher s.n. (NY) (5d): Florente. ,J. 3931 (NY) (6)):  
 Flores. A. 7041 (MNEXU) (12a); Flores. A. .1. 1586 (XAl. ) (10)):  
 flores. J. 8313 (XAl.) (l). 9711 (M(EXU) (12a): l"ores-Fran>co  
 1077 (MIEX ) (51h). 2801 (MEXU) (51)). 3512 (MXUI) (51).  
 3672 (MEXU) (51)<. 5213 (MEXU) (51): Fonnlegai. R. 2808  
 (NY) (12a); Iorero. E. 181 (MO) (3). 565 (MO) (3). 1590 (N)Y)  
 (12a): Foshlerg. 1l. . 9375 (NY) (5d). 25:397 (NY) (5d). 50992  
 (NY) (6e). 56596 (NY) (6c): Foxworlljy 12135 (NN ) (611):  
 Fragoso. R. s.n. (MEXU) (51h). s.n. (MIEX1) (51): Franc. 1.  
 545 (NY) (7); Franco 52 (MEKX) (51): Freeland,. J. 139  
 (MEXU) (5d): 'rei FIEI1019 (MEXU) (5d): Frodlin. 1). 26615  
 (NNY) (6bh); FrmcS 30535 (MIXU) (121): ; Fr• 2586 (N'Y) (5e):  
 IFrxell 351:3 (NY) (51d): IFuhs 1697 (MNEXL3 (5d): IFuenles  
 s.i. (MEXU) (5a),. s.n. (XAl.) (10h).  
 Callardo, C. 609 (MEXU) (51)). 2226 (MEX\.) (5a): Garler  
 959 (N'Y) (5d): (areia-Mendoza 61,6 (MEXU) (5I>). 3221  
 (MEXUL) (51). 4)97 (MEXU) (51)): (;arcia-Mendolza et al. 297  
 (MEXU) (5e): (;aumner 516 (NY) (5d). 22110 (\tXU) (12:);  
 ;Genille 899 (NY) (5e): Cuenle 336 (NY) (5a). 1,751 (NY) (5a);  
 (;entry A. A. 8071 (NY) (12a), 8198 (N1 ) (12a). 81484 (NY)l  
 (12a). 22757 (NY) (51d). 26296 (IN) (:3): l•ei-ryi. A. &  
 Dodson. C. 35722 (MO) (3). 41299 (l10) (3): G;ci)lr et al.  
 13913 (MEXUt) (9); e(;nllry. Hl1. 5028 (MEXU. NY) (51i).  
 5157 (MEXU. NY) (51)). 10929 (MEXU) (51): Gereau tR. K.  
 2204 (MEX l) (12a): G(;eran "479 (,11XL) (N51): (;ill 1 (1N 1  
 (Se). 51 (N'Y) (5()l: Classmian 1819 (XY) (5lh): (Goin<nez 4  
 (MNIXU) (5l): (G6mez s.n. (MEXl) (5): (;(1 ))Giez-l)l a 88  
 (MKXU) (12a). 107 (MXU)i (12a): (ingora• 6(50 (MI XU)  
 (12a): Gonzales. A. 209 (NY) (5d): (,nzihlez. K. 692 (MEX.)  
 (5d): Gonz/lez. R. 282 (MEX,) (5c): (Gonz:ilez. S. 2103  
 (MEXU) (h51): ConzSlez-Medrano 5068 (MEXU) (5)):  
 (;6izalez-Medrano etl al. -613 (MXU) (5e): ;Gorelti 633  
 (MEXU) (5<(): Granville 9604 (NY) (2). 10285 (NY) (2):  
 ;Greenwood ll1913 (NN') (12a): Gregory s.n. (MNEXl) (51)).  
 324 (NY) (51>): (;rether 1727 (MEXU) (51)): (:i adrrama 885  
 (NY) (12a). 6568 (M IXU) (12):; (uaglianone et al. 468 (NY)  
 (12e): Cuerrero. l. 305 (XAl.) (2), 1782 (XAl.) (101):;  
 G'etrrcro. S. 328 (XAl) (10h): Guillaumin. A. et al. 13181  
 (NY) (7): Cuillen & Coria 1584 (M11t. NY) (121):; uillespie.  
 J. 2071 (NY) (61)). 2267 (NY) (61)), 364<3 (NY) (61). 37:31  
 (NY) (61)1: uizar, E. 80) (MEXU) (51). 2869 (MEXU) (51b):  
 Glierrez. C. 11838 (MNIXl) (5d). 1635 (XAL) (4). 5691 (NY)  
 (4):; utirrez. L. 171 (MKXUt) (12a); Gutierrez. R. 2410  
 (MEXU) (5a); :(izman 177 (XAl.) (101)), 901 (XAl,) (101));  
 ;Guzman. M. 311 (MNXi() (5d). 411 (MEXU) (51).  
 Hlagen 1371 (NY) (12a): Halsted s.n. (NY) (ld): lamnnmel.  
 B. & W. D'Are• 5028 (M() (3); Hanscn. B. 1518 (NIMEX)  
 (S51). 7518 (NY) (5d). 7557 (NY) (5d);: llarley et al. 26444  
 (NY+) (111); l laetschelach 29551 (N'Y) (12e), 474.43 (NY)  
 (111). 52491 (NY) (12e). 52730 (MIKXU) (8): Hasskahl s.ni.  
 (NY) (6e): Hassler 7153 (MO. NY) (12<): Haves. S. 277 (N)Y)



(5d); Henry. N. 12717 (NY) (5d)1; Inly. K. 27211 (NY) (61));  
lerl). Mus. Nal. NViid(l)on 5159 (NY) 1(5(1: Hlerin>ger l al.

311

[Begin Page: Page 312]

Annals of the  
Missouri Botanical Garden

8.15 (NY) (12(: llerandle. \. \. 1-. 7 (N ) ( 5d). 39)22  
(M \KX I ) ( 5 ). 9120 (MlfX N C (3)): llerandez. A. l). s.n.  
(XAiL) (10b)b: llerm lnh.z l{. 10 (X\AI,) (2): llrninhhz dol  
OlmUi 018 (•lIX t) (12a): llerrera. A. 128 (N11EIX ) (l5d):  
lesse. A. 1072 ( •N ) (Oli): 11iclen 3005 (NY) (5(1): llinton.  
;.. s.. (MEX I (5h). 3792 (NY) (Se). 5710 (NY) (5c), 5732  
(NY) (5e). 7570 (MXIII EC) ( 3). 757 ( N)1 (5c). 79)1 (NY)  
(Se), 9178 (NY) (5.c. 10(532 (NY) (N S ). 1 15:3 (N Y) (5e).  
12018 (NIV.) (e). l2018 (NY) (Bc): llitchi o.k. A. 10861  
(NY) (2): lloh rnaeker. R. 153 l(N ) (Oc): lHohlriildg 102 (N )  
(5.d): l hloskauva,. T. }070 (Z) (ia); lHlowaird, . 11 70 (NY') (5d).  
9301 (NY) (l 1) 3 . 19088i (NY) (l, 1); llul. . .1 al. 1963 (MO)  
(3): Hlfughcs 19 0 (1EKXL ) (1i). 19.40 (N.EI (51b): tijmbnl rt  
11. 2051 l (N ) (5.d): lliun 3513)50 (N ) (bd): llunler. A. 137  
(NN) (12a): ll rin tn lIH. 13 ( YN ) (WI ). 21 (NY) (>l). 342  
(N\ t) (7). 021 IN\ ) (O1l): llultchison. . 3123 (N >) (5di .  
lhbrra 32(0 ( M KEXI (5h).  
Jack ,3066 (l) (12a): .1ifftr• 6088 (N1> (Oh): J.e'nmanu 18-2  
(IN ) (5d): Ji;metnr> . 1002 (N\ (.3): .imn ntz. fz . 11651 (Ni )  
(513): Jones 3101 (NY) (12a). 3.125 (1MKXU) (12a). 3125 (NY)  
l12u): .Jorgerno' 20653 (MO) (12>).  
Kkaun hira 1.2 1 (NI ) (h), 168 (N1) (N 6 )). 170 IN ) (6• )).  
1930 (NI) (60a). 2270 (.N ) (>a): Krmn(l dv 283 (MO) (3):>  
Kiesling 9702 (MEX\ ) (12>): killeen 0007 (MX\l t) (121):  
Killil) s.n. (NY) (5d): King 1052 (NY) (Sh): Klug 4000 (NY)>  
(5d)!: knapij 1906 (NY) (12a): knapp & Maillrl 3905 (MO)  
(3): K .,vani 0 1017 (• E \L+t) ( ' ),: krapovickas & (:ristobal  
1.190 (NY) (12c): Kru- 7170 (SP) (5d): Krukoff 6027 (NY)  
(5d): Kunlzc s.n. (N'N ) (5e). 16 (N )"l l (5 ): Kusv; ,atla 6 (N ) i  
(01b).  
Lhdd 204 (MEXI ) (35c): l.minn.rs ri al. 7621 (MO, NY)  
l la): .anglass 2<9 (MENXI ) (51b): l.tngman 3325 (MIEXI  
(5 ): l.anising 2025 (NY) (5d): lau 313 (N ) (0h): Laughlin  
2607 (MENXI) (351): l.augiHnan 3325 (MEKXI) (51). 3325  
(MIEX ) (5.1): leav',nuN rlh 207 (NY) (5d); L..r, 2107 (NYN)  
(01h): LeeL'uenlerg s.n. (NY) (er): L.i 787 (NY) (5d);: lonnard  
3640 (NY) (5d1): Le.'is 50 (NE.l (l12): Lirns.i'r 3861 (NY)



(5d): I.inic s.n. (MI XI) (S1): I.inarrs 3315 (IEXL) (3d).  
53.13 (M XII ) (51); I.igier 208.50( N' ) (3). :36134 (N'Y) (I4);  
Lira 800 (MEX :) (1,0a). 01 (MEXt) (Sa),•. 101 (MENX )  
(Sa). 1051 (M•KXI) (5a): lillinanin E. 9012 (NY ) (10b):  
Lornettl. J. A. 3367 (MEXI) (3c): p/lz H. I.; 26600 (MEXU)  
(12a): Ipi z.z . 10 (N) (5 d): Lopzl M. G. 109 (MIEKX +t)  
(12c): I.6(pez, \. 1128 (MI XI) (Sc). 1193 (MIKX iU) (5W):  
Lora 5.100 (MEX I.) (5d): I.ornc 3513 (M E•KX) (12a). 5034  
IKXI E (1) I): .or'ence I al. T3777 (1EXNL) (5 ); I.oli 130  
(MNKXI) ( SI). 1223 (MKXi) (5h), 2089 )(MKXIt (5h): Izada  
71 (MIXL) (51h): I.udhll 841 (NY) (Sau). 1011 (NY) (12a).  
1147 (MEXt ) (12a);: I.onle 3 550400017 (MEI'X) (53h).  
Macl>ugal 613s (NY) (12a): Maclhuea 30 (NXAI.) (10b);:  
Madrid 105 (MNIKXI) (12a). 787 (MNEXil (5a). 1059 (MN1IX )  
(5.a): Magallane.s 715 (N11IX ) (5 S ). 140 1 (XAI.) (10b):  
Magariu 299 (ME•NtX) (12a). 178 (XAI.) (2): Manzner>a 1>015  
(MNEXI (51). 1111 (MEX )I (3): Mariz 189 (SI>) (5d):  
M•alirluez 871 (MEKX) (3ld): Marshall 6000 (NY) (5dl):  
Marlin>e C. 21 (XAI.) (2). 2120 (MENXII (51). 771 (MENXi)  
(SI). 2129 (iME'X (1l);: Marlinez. E. 293 (NY) (e3). 1336  
(MEXII) (Sc). 1336 (NY) (5c), 2008 (MENXI) (12a). 3630  
(MXI tl1) (5.c). 1588 (MEXI ) (35)>. 6321 (MIXrN) (5d), 7102  
(MiEXI) (12a), 13500 (MKXNIE (12a), 2034.3 (1EKXt) (531).  
20928 (MEXIU) (12a), 270412 (NY) (I). 27067 (MXEI) (Sa),.  
27107 (MEXNt (5a). 27510 (MEXLI' (,a). 30371 (MENXC)  
(5a). 35941 (MEKXI) (5a): Marlinez. E. et al. 2001 (MIX/  
(Se). .35058 (MEXIU) (12a);: Mata 87-103 (MIEXLt (5d):  
Matsun 14 (NY) (16b): \Ma•la )30:78 (MEXI ) (12a). 1050.  
(MEXI ) (51). 31201 (MEXL) (51h): Ma\ 917 (MEXL ) (12a),.  
901. (MXI ) (12a): Mava 1704 (NY) (IOI): Mclherson 3367

(MON. /) (7). 3182:3 (MO) (7). 3823 (MO) (7): NMeagher (3390  
(M• XI t ) (3); Medina 127 (M\N EXI) (5d): Mh'ina. . I. s.n.  
(M ;KX t) (1): ••M jiuá, S. M. T. 1615 (M KX I) (5d): MOndez. I).  
76 (NIEKXI) (5a): Mndez. ' . 20)6 (X \.) (I): Mndez. M1. 943  
(MEXI) (Sa). ,691 (MEKXIt) (5): MdtIndez. T. 5801 (XAI.)  
(101)); Mer l.rs 3550 (MO) (12c)>: Merril > 3801 (NY)' (.d):  
Mhven 1391 (MO) (I u): Mille 601 (N ) ((5d): i)Miler 101 I(N')  
(5I): Miranda. A. 050 (MEN KX (53);: Miranda. I. 301 (MIXLt )  
(5e). 424 (M \lt ) (5!). 150(1 (MNIXli (51h). 1229 (N• XLU)  
(12a). 8075 ( A KX ) (Sa): Millina 221 (M1EXI (S(1). 1 1008  
(NN) (5b)1 . 15633 (N:: ) (12a). 22137 (NY) (5,l). 34933  
(M\EXIt ) (5b): 1•onr, de la I)osa 313 (MEKX I) (Sh): Mondal•o  
6370 (NY) (1S): Moraes et al. 1 105 (N. ) (121): Mora'les 2920  
(MNIKXI ) (5). 35028 (NY) (5.l). 5720 (NY) (531): Morales, M.  
51 (XAI.) (2): Moreno 776 (MN XI ) (51)> . 1237 I(iEXI t) (5).  
3629 (1NX ) t (5.). 5176 (MIX ) (5>h). 6815 ( KXI) (5(l).  
83551 (MEXU) (Sd). 22181 (MO) (3). 2.1.10 (MIX t ) (>), .  
24625 (MEX L) (12a). 218801 (M11X; ) (9): Moreno I'. 670  
(MIKX)N (1>a>}. 21.50 (ME;NIX (11),. 502 (MIKXIt) (Sh), 8223  
(MXI) (b31). 139 (MXINt . NY) (5a): Mori 221:32 (NY) (2):  
Moritz 1158 (NNY) (12a): Morontg 381 N(10) (12e). 012 (NY)  
(5d), 1168 (MO) (1 la): Mostacedo, I1. .et al. 2041 (MIKXL it)  
(8): Miiller 1853 (NY) (5.d): Mufiooz e al. 2790 (NMO) ( a11):  
Miurea 1797 (MON ) (12 );: Murillo 3290 (NY (I0I)).  
Nar,.'ez 225 (N1EX ) (5a): Naslh 601 (NY) (I3); Ne' 181011



(M.KXI) (3d). 260019 (XA.1) I()0). 27085 (X I.) (2). 28273 (NY) (5). 284177 (M•EXLI (5d). 284177 (N (Nd). 293)11 (NY) (2). 29341 (XAI\ ) (2). 35191 (NY) (d1). 371)1 (NY) (121),. 41121 (NY) (3d): Neill 2572 (MNtEXt (12a): Nrrers 13303 (MIXUL) (12a): Nevling 468 (MEXI) (51d): Nmiudulnin 1(19 (NY) ( 'e): Noriega; 22 (MEX ) (.e).

Oelana 160( (MEXIt) ( 12a): (Oh>tere>na 271 (MIENXI ) (Se): Olive'ira 52 (.SI) ( 1d);: Ore'llana 289 (M EXt) (12a): Ortegl . . 1117 (XAI\ ) (2). 431 (XAI. (2);: 1Orti. (;. 327 (MIXII )(5h): Ortiz. J. 331 (MEKX ) (5a).

Palacios s.n. (MKXIU) (5e): Pulalma s.n. (MEXt ) (12a): Pal'nr. E. 27 (NIEXt. NN ) (5e). 339 (N>') (5d ). 1060 (NYN) (5h). 1533 (NY) (53 ): Panche r s-.n. ( ). NY) (7): IPanianua 010 (MIEXU) (12a): l'sual 101 (MEX i) (51d): Peck 807 (N') I 12a): lennell 1231 (N1) (12a). 9211 (NY ) (5h);: Penia-Chocarro .71 (M•EI M (aa): l'eralla 378 (MEXII S(): lere 2611 (NY) (5d);: Pire. A. 218 (MEXIt (5,1). 861 (MEXU. NY) (5h): Peierson 2 (NY) (Oe): Pleiler 1677 (,MEXL ) (5b): Pipol> 4l,87 (MO) (3); Pillier 12000 (NY) (12a). 13)071 (N ) (3): Plowman 13703 (NY) (101): Poilane' 1351 (N\ ) (5d): Pringle 1117 (NY) (5d). 0332 (MEXt . N' 1 (5h). (739 (NN ) (5b); Prinrzie 157 (MiKX) (5 ): Pueh 373 (MEX U (5a): Puga 17003 (MNIEX ) (I 1): P>nig 166 (ME XL D ( )3 : Pulido s.ni. ( I EX I t) (5a): Purpus 3235 (NY) (5e).

Ouero 24,24, (MXU) (5a). 2758 (M EXL) (12a): iNtnelada 1699 (M1EXI ) (51): ,uipus-oa 797 (NY)' (3d). 2Inarnoorllith 2602 (MIEXI) (12a). 2067 (MEX ) (5a). 244-8 (M, Xi ( (12u). 1307 (MEXIt> ) (e'7): N amiiirez s.n. (•1K\XI (5e). s.n. (MEXL) (1Sc); Ramos 303 (2IXI ), (12a): Ratter l al. 54(11 ( ' ) (12 ): uenson 232 (N)' 1 (3d): l{eves-(ari'a 18 (MEX )3 (5b) 761 (MEXI) (5I). 80I 2 (M X )1 (51>). 1118 (MI EX ) (5i)3 . 1)55 (IME\ ) (51 i). 2022 (11EXII (12a). 2370 (MrEXI) (12a), 2866( (MEXt (51), 5302 (MEXUIt) (51): Hibera 717 (MEXL) (5b): Rio(-;ray 172 (X \l,) (I): limachi ;5781 (NY') (51): tini'nhi 10217 (N\ ) (5d): Hinetn 1011 (MEXI) (12a). 1613 (MEXL[ (12a). 16 72 (M1 XI) (12a): Rinulharl \. IR23351 (NYt) (6a): Hitter 1502 (MO) (12e);: l{ivera 2 (NY) (3d): Rivera. . 7 T7 (NY) (5h). 780 (N't ) (5h);: libles 081 (X\AI,) (101). 893 (MIEXU) (12a): loletoi 775 (MO) (3). 086 (M1O) (3). 1007 (MEIKX) (5a). 1202 (MO) (3). 1329 (MO) (3): {odriguez. I). 6 (NY•) (51): tiodrig•uez. G;. s.n. (NY) (2);: onmero 407 (XAIJ.) (101): liomerro-Casniedla



Alvarado-Crdenas & Ochoterena  
Cascabela-Thevetia Species Complex

6324 (MO) (3), 9743 (NY) (5d), 6324 (NY) (3); Rosas 618 (MEXL) (5d); Rubio 2403 (MEXU) (5d); Ruenes IR. 73 (MEXL) (1); Rusiy 361 (NY) (Sd); Rzedowski 12233 (MEXL) (5e), 22307 (MEXU) (5c), 34203 (MEXU) (51), 35724 (MEXU) (5c), 39849 (MEXU) (5e).  
S.c. s.n. (NYt) (lia): Salas 2102 (MEXU) (51); Saldias 570 (MO. NY) (12b); Saldivar 28 (MEXU) (5b); Salinas. E. 3856 (XAL) (1t0), 4266 (XAL) (10b); Salinas & Solis-Sanched F-3497 (MEXU) (5e); Salsedo 157 (NY) (6h); Sandino 655 (MEXU) (5d); Sanlana 2956 (MEXU) (5b); Santiago 617 (MEXU) (5b); Sauders 1032 (NY) (2), 10142 (NY) (2); Saynes 2674 (MEXU) (5b); Schnitz 7 18 (NY) (5ce); Schuberl 1688 (MEXU) (5a); Scolnik & Luti 671 (NY) (121>); Seiberl 385 (NY) (12a); Seigler 13583 (NY) (Se); Shunsuke, B. 1241 (NY) (2); Silva 6237 (SI) (5d); Sinia 1249 (MEXU) (5a). 1668 (MEXU) (5a); Sinaca. M. 2040 (MEXU) (12a); Sinteni'c 1650 (NY) (5d); Small 638 (NY) (5d), 8855 (NY) (5d); Smith 68 (NY) (6b), 1581 (NY) (6b), 1661 (MO, NY) (3), 1839 (NY) (6h), 4708 (NY) (61>), 5276 (NY) (6b), 5801 (NY) (6b), 7913 (NY) (61). 8524 (NY) (6b), 8897 (NY) (6b). 92011 (NY) (Cb); Soejarto 5997 (NY) (61); Sohiiier 9381 (MEX) (5d); Sol 812 (MEXU) (12a); Solheim 1763 (MEXU, NY) (5(d): Solis-Magallanes 3033 (MEXU) (5h); Sorensen 7074 (XAL) (4); Stolo J. 660 (MEXU) (5e), 1151 (MEXU) (5c), 2038 (MEXU) (5c). 339 (MEXU) (5h), 4274 (MEXU) (5e), 4277 (MEXU) (5c); Sousa 8544 (MEXU) (1), 10961 (MEXU) (5a); Standley, P. 21615 (NY) (5b), 20839 (NY) (5b), 22012 (NY) (5d); Stevens 3663 (MEXU) (9), 22296 (MEXUtl) (9), 24126 (MEXU) (12a); Stevermark 50708 (NY) (5b); Struwe 1216 (NY) (61)).  
Tahir 699 (NY) (6c); Tapia s.n. (MEXU) (Sa); Tapia & Carnevali 1386 (MEXU) (10a); Taylor 4403 (NY) (5b); Taylor, C. 10795 (MO) (lia); Teiller 878 (MO) (lia); Tillez 5610 (X:IL) (4). 5621 (XAL) (4), 9959 (MEXU) (5b). 10472 (MEXU) (5b). 2175 (MEXU) (12a); Tenorio 14579 (MEXU) (12a), 19507 (MEXU) (5d); Tenorio & Alvaralo-Crdenas 20638 (MEXU) (5e); Tenorio & Kelly 21685 (MEXU) (5e); Tenorio et al. 21617 (MEXU) (5e); Tessmann, G. 3237 (NY) (5d); Thomas. W. et al. 4559 (MO, NY) (12f1); Tiwari 349 (NY) (2); Toledo 29 (NY) (5c); Toro 451 (NY) (5c); Torres, I. 154 (MEXU) (51f); Torres. R. 6462 (XAL) (2), 11849 (XAL) (10b); Torres, R. & Tenorio 12797 (MEXU) (5e); Tovar R. C. 1331b (XAL) (2), 216 (XAL) (2); Trou S. s.n. (NY) (5e); Tsui 212 (NY) (6h); Tiin 1076 (NY) (10b).  
Ucni 992 (XAL) (4), 3606 (MEXU) (Sa).  
Valle s.n. (MEXU) (5d); Vanpel 399 (NY) (6b); Vzquez 864 (XAL) (10b); Vega, A. 2802 (MEXU) (1); Ventura, F. 1239 (MEXU) (5e). 17876 (MEXU) (12a); Ventura, E.-iopez, E. 281 (XAL) (2), 1555 (XAL) (2), 1003 (XAL) (10b). 3611 (XAL) (101)), 21241 (NY) (12a); Villanueva 805 (XALt) (4); Villareal 6755 (MEXU) (5h); Vink 12190 (Z) (6a).



Walther 340 (NY) (5d); Wang. Y. 3190 (NY) (6b); Wang, C. 34919 (NY) (61); Waterhouse 226 (NY) (61i); Weber 1133 (NY) (6f1); Wedel 2570 (MO) (3); Werdermann 136 (MO) (lia), 2597 (MO) (12e); White, 1). 224 (MEXU, NY) (5a); Whitford 700 (NY) (61); William, R. 2853 (NY) (6b); Williams 22455 (NY) (5b); Wilson 317 (NY) (5d). 1072 (NY) (lib). 2221 (NY) (11b); Woodson 1524 bis (NY) (12a); Worth, C. & J. Morrison 16162 (MO) (lia); Worthington 12398 (NY) (6c); Wright 1663 (MO) (3); Wurdak 300 (NY) (2).

Yuncker 4967 (NY) (101). 6091 (NY) (2), 8284 (NY) (12a). 134 (NY) (6h), 15106 (NY) (6b). 15730 (NY) (61b), 15867 (NY) (61), 18325 (NY) (5d).

Zarucchi 3260 (NY) (5d), 4923 (NY) (5e); Zizumbo 151 (XAL) (101), 1152 (XAL) (101). 1153 (XAL) (10b); Zolner 11373 (MO) (lia).

### AI>PI:NI IX 3. Morphological characters and character states.

(0) Life form: 0 = vine; 1 = shrub; 2 = tree. This character was used by Endress et al. (1996), coding as the same character state for vines and shrubs, considering the fact that both in contrast to perennial herbs, have secondary growth and do not die in the winter. Here, we consider that trees and shrubs can be recognized as two distinct states; in natural conditions. Vines are woody plants with a main axis that branches above ground, whereas in shrubs, it is not possible to distinguish a main axis because the plant branches from the base (Lawrence. 1958; Radford, 1986; Sousa & Zizumbo. 1988; Alvarado-Cerdas & Ochoterena. pers. obs.). Given that some authors consider the difference between these two life forms merely by measuring the height of the plants, this feature was coded only from personal observations or from descriptions that allowed us to clearly define both states by means of the ramification pattern. The vines were used by Endress et al. (1996) as a different state. We are coding with which we agree because vines generally have different physiological and biomechanical adaptations.

(1) Phyllotaxis: 0 = alternate; 1 = opposite; 2 = verticillate (additive). Phyllotaxis has been an important character in taxonomic and phylogenetic Apocynaceae works. Sennilad et al. (1998) regarded the verticillate condition as a variation of opposite leaves, because in the plants with verticillate leaves there are also opposite ones. Furthermore, they did not consider verticillate phyllotaxis as a character state because in their sampling, it would have represented an autapomorphic condition of Nerium oleander L. In contrast, Endress et al. (1996) considered verticillate leaves as a distinct character state, even though they pointed out that in the taxa with this phyllotaxis it is also possible to find opposite or alternate leaves, but they only grow just below the inflorescences. We take the position of Endress et al. (1996), coding the character states from leaves that are not subtending inflorescences, not only because we consider that the three states represent valid homology hypotheses, but also because the verticillate condition distinguishes



Allamianda from *Ilie Irmaining* genera, representing a potential synapomorphy for the genus. This character was here considered as additive because it represents a logical transitional series of decrease in internodal distances.

(2) Leaf blade shape: 0 = lanceolate; 1 = ovate; 2 = obovate. Liede (1994) coded for some subtribes within *Asclepiadoideae* two states for this character: "0 = non-linear, 1 = linear." She considered that the variation in shape within the sampled taxa was restricted to linear vs. ovate-obovate (coded as nonlinear). Nevertheless, the recognition of just two character states could hide potential homologies among ovate and obovate leaves. Bruyns and Linder (1991) proposed the states "0 = linear, 1 = deltoid" for some genera of *Asclepiadoideae*. Here we recognize a more comprehensive range of variation that applies to *Plumerieae*, coding two states according to the patterns suggested by Radford (1986).

(3) Presence of indumentum on vegetative parts: 0 = no; 1 = yes. This character and its states follow the proposal of Williams (2002).

(4) Secondary veins: 0 = exposed; 1 = immersed. The character and its states follow the proposal of Williams (2002).

(5) Presence of branching in the inflorescence: 0 = no; 1 = yes. This character has never before been incorporated into phylogenetic analyses. Among the sampled taxa, some species have inflorescences that never branch.

313

[Begin Page: Page 314]

Annals of the  
Missouri Botanical Garden

nninir ni aliin I llc s.uprastuij ial lrich n. (cil;r;r 1 ) \. 1 iil >rnt ;)ll il l (f //u m ul/ r hrii rlii I n/u -C.ri<r u) 1 lis) l f i. ()IO rni zi ntiiii i l (l/n'ii ri rni ,rii \ \* /rii/ riiz -( Ci/ ri.l//. 1 :l). (.. 1). Stri ctu' r s. r.la;i l l thll t nilhr.rs. s.n) piirl) t ('Ch rl 'tr l ). - ( . l- ( lan inll (llmu/z /ztl.z.t/s zhzrtlus ||zil< 'hir . 1 . tl (il. 2 . l . l . 1 ). 1il) (aumi i)(C ' zsr rhi zsi., cr itr/ziiilm l h''/ r,• z ..•'z ( zz) z . l ll. \)'en'/( , r,,n., •. l ;itr) rf (i f u) zrna• wnz t zalioni 'f th izif'r z-.raft.m inal tri('hzzzz. z (.h ra lr ,-, 2L > ;) zul 30). --- l. Al•sn.tw { (l//ailn ili r'.thtri.,a •/m rrd( -('hriei nuis 90/ is.l). - V.. \ r'rru s'• . (A)ni hritlrs neriuml ||tiinunri-Ci.ill, daird, h:'2 1l\ .-(; .)is•,rn liinuiu srlrl-iiin, ( T/ ri . fl tie , n 'i'n i : i(' , ri | ill,-.n & C.'rim l. '/l). - ll. (:iinli uou[s >Iri li.itionu (C.u.. ri u/ gzzu rrz i z l'tzli il i l. Mz.z . 'l.. r .1 ,',, ' , i l , if ' lu • s , in t zh z z |;|z (,h zt< .r . :H l \ . l( : 1 . 1(;,'n 'raif u l,, f l the. un ••)z



( o."zrz z riaz l./zti/zz/zz l lf|z lz g' r <z• J) J. J.lzL ngil ndz l fz ,.ia i z b . flh ., . (z l z zlz. •ff f x. . (' zzzzlu.. - N = N  
,,uri z-z . •z ii (z

314

[Begin Page: Page 315]

Volume 94, Number 2  
2007

Alvarado-Cardenas & Ochoterena  
Cascabela-Thevetia Species Complex

whert'eas olhers produ'e lore than onlt' reproductive axis  
subtended li v a siingle leal.

(6) Presenice of' a d<loinant axis in inflorescences  
that Iranilh: 0 = no; 1 = yes. Anl lon the inflrscen'es ,  
tliat iirancli. two lpatt'erns ran le dislinguished. li sonim  
cases, llthe inflorescences develop a maini axis (sympodial  
growth). wlm'reas in others, the branching axes ralch ithe  
samne nr more or less tlihe saine size andm, hence. it is not  
possible lo ricognizet a maini axis. Species ititliout branchini  
inflorescences wvere coded as iiiapl)lia.lhle (-).

(7) .iiengh of lthe raets snblendling the flowers  
(mm): 0 = 0.5-1.0; 1 = 4.0-11.5; 2 = 11.5-20.0  
(additive). This char'l'ad'r hlas ] i('n usedt 11 in tax\ noii ic'  
vworks. blul tnl in phvlogen'tlic analyses. IHire ive dfiniicd and  
codled lie ciaratci r states accordig t th(i e iresulls (io  
descripti've statistics (se. "Material and m ,lhlhods"). l'urlhcr-  
more. li(' stales w'tere coded as addililive hei'cause thlc\ (,an  
imply a logig ransitional st ries of in 'turas'e or decr'-as('.

(8) Sepal form: (0 = ovate; 1 = o)bovat. Thtl  
(haracler slates are defined according lo adiford (198 0). O(tir  
ol)set-vations sliuwed halit sepal formt is consiant al sp'ci.cs  
level und lhat bolth characcer sael's arc uinalmiguou.sly  
assignable'.

(9) Selpn lengthl (n1 ): 4) = 0.5-1.0; 1 - 4.0-1 1.0;  
2 = 1.0-20.0 (additive). \Williams (2002) 'oderid hiis  
rharadeFr lor spccic's in Irihe Irehile•e. recognizing the  
states: "0 = minute (0-3 miiii), 1 = foliaceous (5-. iniii)."  
Wilhin l'lunm•erieae, we suggest an adljstient off' lhosce  
intervals according lo desriplive stalislics. Al thi< sain e  
lime. thli riin asuremwnits lv rer modifieid starting froiii 0..3 ui  
instead of( ziero heca'use to snggesi a sep.1al length of (0 nii  
mhnid l)' inlerretecd as absence of hlle slructure. whi'h is  
never llih case. This charactcer was codleld as addilive bhc'iuse



there is \* potential transitional series of increase or decrease,  
 (10) Presence of glands at the base of the stamens: 0 = no; 1 = yes. In Apocynaceae, the existence of glands at the base of the stamens is a rare condition, occurring only in a few genera, among which are Alseodaphnophyllaceae (Allen, 1983) and the Luerscheriaceae (Liu & Spongberg, 1994). This is a character that has been used effectively in cladistic analyses. With its presence in the same position and in species of the same tribe allows us to postulate it as a potential homology.

(11) Presence of colleters on calyx: 0 = no; 1 = yes. Colleters are important structures generally employed in taxonomic treatments and phylogenetic studies. Linders et al. (1996) considered the variation in sepal colleters useful to recognize three conditions with this character: 0 = absent; 1 = 20-50, 2 = >30. Instead, Williams (2002) considered their position and number, recognizing the following states: 0 = absent; 1 = numerous and alternate to the sepals; 2 = solitary and opposite the sepals. Both proposals (although applied to species in Plumbaginaceae because of the number of colleters is very variable) are based on individuals from the same species (e.g., from absent to 65). On the other hand, when colleters are present in members of

this tribe, they are always opposite to the sepals. Therefore, in this study we only consider absence or presence of

(12) Corolla shape: 0 = hypocrateriform (Fig. E); 1 = funneliform-tubular; 2 = funneliform-annular (Fig. I; D). The different shapes of the corolla follow the proposals of Cronquist (1982), Gentry (1988), and Sousa and Zariwala (1988). The corolla of Thevetia peruviana (Ducke) is considered as funneliform (Lancelotti, 1969). It is considered as hypocrateriform because the throat expands widely at the staminal region, but it recovers its diameter outside this region, as it occurs in other flowers (considered as hypocrateriform, e.g., Catharanthus roseus (L.) Don or Thevetia peruviana (L.) A. DC.).

(13) Presence of suprastaminal appendages: 0 = no; 1 = yes. The term "suprastaminal appendages" was coined by Gentry (1982) to describe the structure that sometimes develops above the anthers. The term "lobed corolla" used by Linders et al. (1996) corresponds to this same condition. The species have taxonomic and phylogenetic importance. Williams (2002) suggested the following states: 0 = absent; 1 = reduced to a collar ridge; 2 = extended into a staminal node, but only the first and thin part is used for sampling. Therefore, they are coding absent/present as Linders et al. (1996).

(14) Suprastaminal appendage shape (Fig. 3): 0 = deltoid; 1 = obovate; 2 = digitiform. The shape of the structures was previously considered by Williams (2002) as a variable character, but he included in his states a mixture of variables: shape, size, and texture. We adjust the shapes according to the following Rastbach (1986).

(1) Presence of staminal appendages on the supracorollary  
 trichomes: 0 = no (Fig. 11A); 1 = yes (Fig. 115). The



ornamentation on the supracylindrical trichomes and the  
 reported within the tribe for species of *Hibiscus* and  
*Hibiscus* (Pichon, 1918), but was never before employed in  
 cladistic analyses. Our personal observations show that these  
 ornamentations are present in other taxa not previously  
 reported (Table 3) and that their absence or presence is  
 constant within species.

(16) Presence of a structure supporting the anther:  
 0 = no; 1 = yes. The anthers in *Plumieria* are sessile  
 or supported by a filament or a projection of the corolla  
 called rib (Fallen, 1986; Williams, 2002). Williams coded  
 the characters related to the structure of support. One was  
 the presence of a filament, considered to be one of three  
 states: "0 = minute (0-1 mm); 1 = medium (3-6 mm); 2 =  
 long (10 mm or more);" the other was the presence of ribs.  
 coding them as absent/present. However, both structures  
 (filaments and ribs) occupy the same position and apparently  
 have the same function, and, therefore, we considered  
 filaments and ribs as alternative homologous conditions  
 (next character). On the other hand, a length of 0 mm could  
 be interpreted as sessile anthers, and at the same time in our

= Ovul. - 11. Relative position of the stamens (characters 35, 36, 38). -K. I. Non convergent (K. Mornanielli /pilieri  
 Lorenz 211 961: I. Skaiinthia- acirus [.. an.]). -VI. Convergent (Cascabel/urumneri l'u lido .I.), . N-PI.  
 Shape of the  
 stigmas (character 37). -N. Filiform (Cristi macrocarpa IM1 dina s.n.). -0. Conic (Cerbera mniighas [i  
 l'iraido-  
 Crind'nu s.n. ). -P.. Irregularly flattened (Plumneri rubra [.. Aliarado-Cardenas 191)-. . . Flruil layers of Cerbera  
 (characters  
 4 1/3, 15/2. (10/1. 47/1). - (- . general aspect of the fruit after removing the exocarp (Cerrera odillon/ [Rinehurt A.  
 LIR2•351 ).  
 -H. Longitudinal section of the fruit after removing the exocarp showing the endosperm with the fibers extending toward  
 the  
 seed (Cerbera/ odillon iine irt 1. LR234.1 /]). S. Schematic section of the fruit showing the layers.  
 Enr -  
 endosperm. El+nl: - l=Endosperm filters. Me = Mesocarp. 'x = Exocarp.

315

**[Begin Page: Page 316]**

Annals of the  
 Missouri Botanical Garden

sample sizes measure more than 1 unit, so the rank for frequencies is here adjusted.



(17) Shape of the structure supporting the anther:  
0 = filiform (Fig. 4C); 1 = rib (Fig. 41). In the absence of ornamentation or anatomical details. We consider that the filaments and the ribs have an equivalent function (position). In this case, the position of the filament and not the rigidity vs. the rigidity and rigid restricting the movement of the anthers. represent alternative homologous conditions.

(18) Anther dehiscence position: 0 = introrse (Fig. 1C); 1 = extrorse (Fig. 11). The character and its states are taken from (Hess et al. (1996) and Williams (2002).

(19) Shape of the upper extension of the connective:

0 = obtuse; 1 = deltoide: 2 = filiform. Williams

(20) (2002) (x) (absence/presence of an apical cleft) without recognizing differences among them. Our formal description: the upper extension of the connective is always 1. The difference in form among the species. Shapes are coded according to Ludford (1986).

(20) Apical connective color: 0 = clear; 1 = dark. This character is used only in a taxonomic context (Falconer, 1983). Personal observations indicate that the presence of a dark line in the apical connective is the result of the oxidation of some chemical compound and it is a constant condition in several species.

(21) Apical connective arrangement: 0 = free; 1 = connate. The fusion of the apical connective of the anthers (line in the diagram) is not a character (Cribb, 1999) and (Cribb, 1960: 88a: 1) (1986). but it has not been used in elastic analyses. Our observations corroborate the previous works. and, therefore, we include this character for the first time in a phylogenetic context.

(22) Pollen grain diameter (µm): 0 = 20-50; 1 = 50-80; 2 = 80-120 (additive). Several authors (Pire, 1989; Jain & Moreno, 1991; Williams, 1998, 2002) have regarded the pollen diameter as a useful character to identify and suggest relationships among genera. Anderson et al. (2001) considered two states in their cladistic analysis: "0 = small (3 µm). 1 = big (6 µm)" while Williams (2002) recognized three states: "0 = 20-35 µm. 1 = 40-75 µm. 2 = 75-100 µm." Here we assigned the intervals for the character states in agreement with the results of the statistical analysis (see "Materials and Methods") The character was coded as additive because it is possible to hypothesize a transitional series of increase or decrease.

(23) Tegumentary continuity: 0 = entecilate (perforate); 1 = subreticulate (heterofoveolate to microreticulate). Etness et al. (1996) used this character with six states. Nevertheless, the statistical properties used considered a wider sampling interval and more hierarchical levels. In addition, they believed that in their coding, they included as the same attributes, conditions that could be considered as different characters. For instance, they regarded as part of the continuity attribute that we believe to be related to ornamentation (scabrate, undulate, verrucate, etc.). They decided to include only the condition related to the



coinitilyV of the lccllun, which in our sampling can be  
techtale (iml•erforalc or pcrforalc) or subtlcelate (fo\ c late or  
retlicnulate). In our samnpling, thei ornamenilalin is inmre or  
lhss constant wilthin lthie spccics.

(21) Exine thlickness (pim): 0 = 1.0-2.0; 1 - 3.0-  
ti.O. l'his chiararier is used wtidely r n palyno-laxono.mic  
works. blt it has not h-cn included in cladisic analyses of  
lthc lamil'. E',cn though il is variaM le \iltiin species, ourf

observations sliow litat wilhin Plllumnri'ae, the exilne  
thickness has lconslitan interials at a spec'ific l'vel wth  
a ctle api beetween thti intervals. so il is oit n 'cessary to dio  
a sltlistical anailysis ti rc'ogniztet li thie 'to 'iaratteri states.

(25) Prsceni e o dolufissures in hlle nexine: 0 = no;  
1 = yes. Endrt'ss et' al. (1996) use( this charact'hr to  
describe pallcrns of tlih iinner exiie. eonsidering (onr slales:  
"0 = srnoothi. 1 = fi nel granu late t vetruiate. 2 = eiarsely  
granulalr o verrtunate, 3 = ilhli fissures." W e conside'r onl\  
thie abisence/iip/resienc of lissures (enldo'racks) because.  
althioh the'y are easily appreciable linder optical and  
seanniii electronic iniciiroscol (isplaying tihe sarte irreg-  
ular pattern in (Cascuabe/l and l7'liclin). at this ioimt'eni we tdo  
oit have o>ibserations t i lfo e i erthe inn r ultrastiri ture tihal alloi  
us to definel \a niantsl in lexiure.

(26) Presence of a dlepression iii llie iinesoeolpiiii:  
0 = no; 1 = yes. Thli e'ding of l'his character was taken  
fronm Flndress et al. (10(6).

(27) Prsnc of iifrastaniinial appeondages: 0 = no;  
1 = yes. Th'e coding of thits characi'r was laken Ironr  
Ftiirss et al. ( 1996) and \W illianit s (2002).

(28) Shape of inifrasianinial appenilages: 0 = cyliii-  
drical; 1 = quadriingilar; 2 = isenieircuillar. 'Tht'  
charai ter is iincludel for thie' fist titme in a cladistic antal\sis.  
basel on personal observations thal sihow thal lthe slape of  
the infrasanlinial appendages is consl anil \ilhin sipecies aind  
uarial' le amonigt them. revealing ils polential iph logenelie  
illforinaltion. 'l'he definition ol slales followi s thie tierimi ini log  
of Hadllord (O198).

(29) P rsence ofn i oraentation i n thli e infrastannial

internal lrichinmes of l'he flower liave nol lcn tl dely siulied  
in delail wilthin A\oc'i nac'ae . lBrt'nri (2000) r'ported ihe  
ic roistopic e'liract rislic of lricii onit s .on lil c ~rolla ofi  
species trot i bi Cero)egiae. eoding ltl l a)se'ie/pl'l)'resetlii'e  
and thie ornaitniation of modified lrichomes. l lre \lc alljnst  
these atrilbles aceording to (iir obserualions. Th'l'e |resenCee/

0 = ver'rucse (Fig. 1F); 1 l dicontililnuos strialtin  
(Fig. 4(i); 2 = continuons striations (Fig. 111). \illiin llli  
sp[ecies ihat disl aay' ornaiimetalions oni the inirasla inial  
trichomes (prcvios charaeter), ihe palilern of the ornaimcn-  
tation is also coiislant .ithin spccies and it varies amiongsl  
thli n. 'l'he ispecis liha lack oruaii ii enlation on lhi inlra-  
staminal lrichonues mvere coded as inapplicale (-).

(3 1) Carpel groupling: 0 = (ongenitailly syneai< -pons;



1 = postgnilally syniarpous-; 2 = apocarpoi: 3 = partially syneairpous. 'lie character and ils slales \ r.c' modifieI according io our sampli[ng fromn Emniress et al. (199()).

(32) Ovairy posilion: 0 = suiperior; I = seiii-inferior. This cihar'actr ihas a great taxionomic importance. and it has not I en tisedi in ladislic analyses. Ilimiiiuantl.us,. l'ortlmidll. aiind /liurriti ar iii e onl genca in tlic trilib lhat siare a serni-inferior ivar'v. Pichon (19'48a. 1)50au and L.ecnuwenlrg (1994) suggesied lhat ihbis charaeter cutild point lo a lpossibil<e rclationshi1p anog thul gen ( "a.

(33) Numiiler of ovules per carpel: 0 = 2; 1 = 1-6; 2 = 20-40 (additive). IThe nuitbr of ovules per carpel is a eharacter lthat hias not becn ustled in prvitus ph logeteuic works. Il bias constani intervals wviliini s1pecies andil gaps iiiamoti t th ,ii. iii allovi us to prolpoe tlie stlat.es t'tien without haying in d ' d scriplilt statisl's. Phis c'hara ter is consi'derd as a• tdilive, sugg-ieliitg a hl p ioltsiis of lo ic transiti on to incre-as or redutlion u of ovi ile uiiii ei( '.

316

**[Begin Page: Page 317]**

Volume 94, Number 2  
2007

Alvarado-Crdenas & Ochoterena  
Cascabela-Thevetia Species Complex

(34) Presence ofnectary: 0 = no; 1 = yes (Fig. 41, J). The co ding of this character atnd ils slales is laken froin Endiresi et al. (1996) amn Sennblad et al. (1998). Several authors (W"oodson, 1938a: Standley & W illiams, 1958) lid not report a nectary in Canmeraria laiifolia, lbut i1ri observations revealed that an external portion of the ovarv wall lias differences in coloralion and ellular type. This tissue i; liere intirplrted as nectary because ils charanclr-istics resemlble the ones for other species whlere a nectary is generally reported.

(35) Stigmata shape: 0 = semispherical; 1 cylindrical to fusiformn (Fig. 4K); 2 = conic (Fig. II. M). Tli terni "stigmala" was iius-d Il Boitceau and Allorge (1978) reierring to thl sterile apical part of tle stigialtic head. 'Ihis structure ias cellular differences with resp)icl It the r<s of the stigma and fulfills a particular function (Fallhn. 1986). Il is the first lime that tliis chiaracter is



employed in a cladistic analysis, and we recognize three characters that represent different attributes and potential homologies within the structure: shape (35), position (36), and cell shape (37). The shape of the stigmata is constant in all the species checked. The cylindrical or fusiform shapes occupy nearly about one third of the stigma, while the conical shape is a massive structure that constitutes half or more than half of the stigma.

(36) Relative position of the stigmata: 0 = not convergent (Fig. 4K, L); 1 = convergent (Fig. 1 N). Among the species in the tribe, at least two constant patterns of stigmatal arrangement can be distinguished. In non-convergent stigmata, the lobes are parallel and independent, not touching each other. In contrast, in convergent stigmata, the lobes are in full contact with each other, sometimes even fused at the base.

(37) Stigmatal cells shape: 0 = filiform (Fig. 1N); 1 = conical (Fig. 10); 2 = irregularly flattened (Fig. 4P). The shape of the stigmatal cells represents different patterns amongst different species, which can be used to define different states of the character.

(38) Secretory region shape: 0 = cylindrical to elliptical (Fig. 1K, 1); 1 = lobulate (Fig. 4M). This character was used by Biondini and Allorge (1978) to differentiate *Plumerioideae* from *Taharnaemontanoideae*, but it has not been used in phylogenetic analyses. Here, we adopt the proposal of these authors because, within the tribe, there are clear and constant differences in the shape of the secretory region.

(39) Receptivity pattern: 0 = level 1; 1 = level 2. This character follows the proposal of Fallen (1986) and Endress et al. (1996).

(40) Fruit shape in cross-section: 0 = elliptical to circular; 1 = strongly compressed. This character was used in cladistic analyses for other families within the order Gentianales (Bremer, 1992; Ochoyeva, 2000). The character is implemented here because the stamens are easy to recognize and not ambiguous. The compressed fruits differ from the circular or elliptical ones by a circular compression on both planes.

(41) Shape of non-compressed fruits: 0 = fusiform; 1 = linear; 2 = subspheroid (Fig. 1B); 3 = reniform (Fig. 1F). Klackenberg (1998), when considering the fruit margin, recognized two character states: "0 = follicles with straight margin" and "1 = follicles with sinuate margin." Liedtke (1991) instead used the outline of the fruit, also recognizing two states: "0 = obovate" and "1 = fusiform." Here we adjust these proposals according to the shapes observed within *Plumeriaceae*. The linear fruits have a more or less compliant diameter along the length, only thinned in the apical

part; the fusiform fruits are thinner at both ends. The reniform and subspheroid shapes do not have a uniform diameter along the length of the fruit: the reniform shape is wider than long and clearly displays two lobes.

(42) Exocarpal color: 0 = blue; 1 = brown; 2 = red;



3 = black. This characteristic color of (i) fruits was employed by Williams (2002), coded as: "1 = brown," "2 = red," and "3 = black." We adjust the character states according to our sampling. We consider the colors of (i) fruit represent valid homology hypotheses because they appear to be due to the presence of specific compounds.

(13) Presence of lenticels on the exocarp: 0 = no (Fig. 1F); 1 = yes (Fig. 1B). We believe that this character has potential phylogenetic information because its presence or absence seems to be constant within species and variable among them. The lenticels on the exocarp can be seen even when the fruits are not mature.

(44) Mesocarp consistency: 0 = woody; 1 = coriaceous; 2 = fleshy; 3 = spongy (Fig. 1I, S). Endress et al. (1996) considered that the variation of fruit consistency is due to the mesocarp, an idea that we support. These authors coded the texture as: "0 = fleshy," or "1 = dry or woody." Although it is possible that some species (of which texture is unmodified when the fruits dry) have characteristics that suggest differences in the cellular structure of the mesocarp among species. We consider that it is possible to distinguish more than two character states, from Endress et al.'s "dry or woody" condition, Poggieter and Albert (2001) considered that the fruits of *Cerberia nlaghila*. *Codolium*. *Cerberia* (= *Caschiba*) have a sclerified mesocarp: our observations from *Caschiba* and *Cerberia* indicate that the sclerified consistency corresponds to the endocarp (see character 47), and the middle layers have a fleshy and spongy texture, respectively. On the other hand, *C. delabra* does not have sclerified layers.

(45) Endocarp texture: 0 = non-sclerified; 1 = sclerified thin; 2 = sclerified thick (stony) (Fig. 14R). Endress et al. (1996) coded this character with two states: "0 = non-sclerified" and "1 = sclerified." We consider that among the genera that have fleshy mesocarp (those coded as sclerified by Endress et al.), it is possible to recognize two states: the fruits of *Cerberia* and *Caschiba* (the latter has a thicker and more rigid endocarp) than those of *Thereticum*. Strictly speaking, the definition for "stony" implies the presence of stone cells (Font Quer, 1982), but given the lack of anatomical studies, we provisionally assess this state by the rigidity and the thickness of the structure. Because we believe that the differences in texture among those genera could be due to a different cellular nature. Those species with woody mesocarp were coded as inapplicable to avoid weighting of characters. Because in that case, both layers (mesocarp and endocarp) have the same texture, a condition that we believe that could be correlated.

(46) Endocarp external surface: 0 = smooth; 1 = ornamented (Fig. 4Q-S). In the *Plumeriaceae*, most of the species have a smooth endocarp, but in the species of *Cerberia* and *Thertia*, this layer is ornamented.

(47) Endocarp forming a network with the mesocarp: 0 = no; 1 = yes (Fig. 4Q-S). The presence of endocarp forming a network with the mesocarp is not common among the species of *Apocynaceae*. Poggieter and Albert (2001) considered that sclerified fibers of the



mesocarp were responsible for the rigid consistency of Cerbera's fruits, but our results show that these fibers arise from the endocarp and surround the spongy mesocarp, forming a network. This species with woody mesocarp were coded as inapplicable (-see character 15).

317

**[Begin Page: Page 318]**

Annals of the  
Missouri Botanical Garden

'118) t-er tise lli (i. Ai li) =i ii ge (t/tj/u  
5i).i.. l>V 'll , <ll 'it) 1) g 4)11 rr:l t iti C lli ( ili ill n

(arr l u >O il lllg( llot-miol (lr eo-eu'tris-;lt ai 1)4)111  
\\ idll- bitalu ipo. mil lu 11wi' in (ilu le; tlaiehait

( 19) iig l i iuu Ci 0 ol' litruit t-. i i iii iiclc: i) il dehi til t ii -  
ttii li latuie;l- 1 = it\\- t2tttl t. l i- ia , (20(2i---

lit' ;iit. i t-i iit (t lit1i ii tti . tt i t iit'." tii it-iit1i i h t~ ~i- . . />/titit ti ti t.  
usr(l llli (l, u(>l(lararlr . tutl lllc ((lbis a ii)/l.li.Z o

(32) ( 4) 1 r i lte iiti Ltmitc ' tel 4)11i r'aite toit sim : O f



til i~ n ( t- i ot h il ) 7) titi i, t' t . ili( lu l

t-ii :i~tltti titt i iii- ltlttitti --.tl-.hi-tit~i iii.t ittiit---t. ;iitt-111-.~ ;ii liii  
(fr 3i> h-f a t4ii i ii : O ' 4i4l) l i 44) l'il)e))1i(( t2' : n tl

t'nuits il Cuii iii- iii-.--nil l'tt iiat . t

~i~ cliiiiicl irlici< it'ititititi- iiti-. l(iii-,~ ~ l ( li( ~\i li  
(5l) Pn )1 nursel lIN g o n 44 e i1 lle-.ii) : O 4111 1)  
yeti.iu lnlr i a11 ( )11 ( ) t-H ,ie t rl tt ot fr ~2 ah)r ihi,  
i.rarai.c.r: O nalc'(L 1 = winr -`li c.i;i..2 = ii.iiil('i (in ut' hait'.."

lli(' 44la ll l)l4 'i ; i l(l 1 . i4lt \:i llil l tai i tilt ( l' l ra.li.

iii i> lli titil< -u it i -iiittttittillii i :i i-- iiiitt  
i-il) i l cit t h i it iii titi --.- - t i i ri it i ti t iti -----i - t i iii



.t i l t l u d i i g i i i - l l - . t i l > c c l e - h l - i i t i n o f - l m i i i  
\\ii-u 1) 2:nul i or' cilulr, l 'irssol = ci l2. i 83.  
a, tlistin'l ltlxll ('s)tl of . liii ii ill h1n1 5i ont.- l n som r laya.l.(l. th'~~  
uni r n it 'ill o1;1 (: tll' tll lii t l \ilt c.,llllli.c(<,l' r i. ... l l urilli<

aaiihulltmou tir,, ((ir ("i asin( 111 ,11 t' f(52)( oninuit of he r r"hn or he sed wug:

entie; 1 = ieutiulai. "lu har'tarli' ofih' r'(

s is i riiii Pli ( iii t mit n . t ltl/i. ii (;iti i

t1l. i2: ili fih li, t i'• i li .ii. li7t.i -

Sul i liile All an. in ii . l)-.. lar. t ) .: 3 t l t .  
1 l l l.

t11. F'lo) 'rs itih ti i lli l sull n iti•l, ll al alt nlt i i l t -:

1 ltrct11 l i) (l . . 1 1 r l) 2:•• d 1. P . 2 1 71 ( )3, . 1 11  
S 7'it nt i i l / . tilt li sli- ti it l-iil li i't i i( it .  
S-l 1 i l i i i i n i i i n l i r i i i i l l . N i 2 l . l h , i . j • . i l i i i .  
1(2): 1 . i . ] 8it ii. T • • ' i ' T . - . i i l t i i i ) i t i , i i i t  
i i i i y n t i z . i n . l ' o s t & l ' n t z ' . l r \ t . G ( ; n . i i l ' i h n .  
53.1. 1903': T ' i ' l \ , : ( ' i i , v ' n ' i i / p ! T r u ' i a n ' ( P ' r s . )  
l ; f . . S ' l ' v T i l ' l n l r . 102. 1 ] i 3 ] = C l . ' • t u i ) l t  
t t i ' i ' i i i ( i . . ) l i i t l l i i ] .  
Trs . > i r s - h r u i s i i t l i i l k \ l ' x . l . ' m ' s a ; l ' i t t , r -  
v l a l . l c s e ' s s i j l c o r p i x l i o l l l ' : l t l l u i a i e i i i i i r n i i i ; r a n i ' o u s  
l ) s u l ) l ' c l t h ' r v , i t h t l ) r \ i t l l ( i u l ( c o . s p i i ' n o u . s ( ' -  
o n l i n r \ . \ n ] l i o n . l l n l : i s s c l l ' c ' s . l < i ' l . i ( o r i l b s



nl ot.;ul. S' ull, wi th milloht r: our.hr i il iwilot ors

oraii i',( lti\ ] ) \ nuitlli f v.iui llt ornt , l(oli's ,s nis•il ri rse-  
cDil• t't'i. (l'xtl inhlc , sull 'asllanitinal apllt) 'nltt ig'.s  
li, itiform, . v illous: t nh. rs suii[.]lrti l )\ ri' ls.  
lutr rs . inclu ld. ;m hl lini tel o1 th' sligin<.. ;pi[ (ll  
onn <'il d('l lot!. liark, fuis'd: iinf rasiitliinial ;>||'n-  
iloi.s sen, i irt'cular. hl irsul, lous: ot ar\ )jariall\ s n-  
<ar(ii . l ,il irous. (i> l ls 2 p ux r c;iri'l. m ar-ginal  
)lac n tlaiin. sliignl; 'onic'll bl a cs 11 0-l'. l' l: n" lar\  
annular. .i . . .s . . .a.....l lo s bs '.h r ,il < 'u 's.  
l)a' . l).ti k. h ith o ir il ,th ut l l'ntic 'is. tn'so( ai  
tlsh\ . ( lntloc ut' \ (holrt. lllick (stn \ ). s. noolh: . , ,ls  
uin fd. fl l; lfin it llut. ' sta (rui.l u us. ri'lhr\ un-  
\*ni) li[r'ss'dl.

\ . uS : > . Illua ll t)lr i l S l.oi : Vti:/ . \

..... C . g a ml lr i

318

[Begin Page: Page 319]

Volume 94, Number 2  
2007

Alvarado-Cardenas & Ochoterena  
Cascabela-Thevetia Species Complex

3a lLa inla oil llh leaves wilth inconspicuous  
(seconularv v(cnation: ((lirolla ltu e 01.) l.8 c< i.  
la. Lcavc s sessil. lamina ]inear: infilors-  
cence ped'uncles 0.8-3.( ) (m: bracts pe'r-  
sistnil: corolla litul intcrnally glu-  
bro') s . . . . . :3. ' . p7initf lial  
h i. L'aves p ltiolat, lanmina lan'reolac lto  
elliptic: inflo<rescence( peidunmles 0.3-  
0.9 em: lbracts hcidliuous; corolla lube  
inicrnallv pubesc ntl . .....



... .. C. . tii er ti

31. laumina o1 tlw leaves w ilh i (iinsp)ieiiiius  
scondilarv 'nation'; <corolla lul) 2.0-)  
3.0 (mii ..... 5.. C. . uretioilde.d

1. Cascahela gamnieri (Ilemsl.) I.ilpp)ltd, Fedtles  
Hliprt. 91: 53. 1980. I.asionvmi: Ther/eia  
ga.uneri I llesl., Icon. Pl. 1517. 1886. TYPE:  
Mexico. Quinilana Roo: (Cozumel Islaiid, 1885,  
G( . F'. Guimer 7 (holhot) pc. F not seen. F photo  
MEXU!). Figu'rc IC.

T7 eelic a spa'thulaht Millsp.. Pull. Fild (:(>lumbl)ian Mus.,  
liiB. e-r. 1: 383. 1898. iMexico. Yurcliii: Yuiialaii.  
'Ori)ii at ihc pl(Irl ) Silain. \ipr. 1895. (. . I. (;,ld tner )7<8  
(lcu.ict\yl - . dhlsi liautcl I) Morali's (2005. 13: 1 75). MO not  
enii. MO) lphoto MO!: isotyp. l').

Ther/ei s icteeri WoNodsoii. Am.ler . J1. . 22: 685. 19:35. 'TY P1:  
Mlrxii,,. ealatn: in low ftor'si. l)roigrso. 1 1-15 Ang.  
1932. II1. .Stecr- '())0 6 t (llol l|>' . MO nol<t sein. Mi) photo  
MO!: isotpe. N' not seen. NYI photo NY!).

Trcs 2.0-13.0 ii. leaves ipetiolate: lamiiiiii oblan-  
ceolate, 10.0-12.0 X 1.9-3.0 imi. meml)raniaceous lo  
subl)]('alli(r\ . glab>ros,ii itcoiisicuous secodlair venla-  
lion. Inflorescences \with 10 or more flo••rs;: pedun-  
eles 2.0-5.)0 ciim, glalrous; b)racls ovale, 4.0)-5.7 X  
3.0-4(.0 mm. persistent, glahro()us. Flowers with pedl-  
icels 1 .)-3.5(-1.2) cim. glalrous: sepals ovate. 0.5-  
1.3 X 0.3-0.4 im. glahrous: corolla greenis' i xellow,  
tube 1.5-1.7 clm, 3.0 mm diarn., internally glal)rous.  
tlthroat 1.1-1.3 mii. 1.5 cnm dlaii., Job)es ollong. 2.6-  
3.0 X 2.0 iii: aitlihers 2.0 X 1.5 mmiii: (ovar\ 1.6-1.9  
X 1.7--.9 iimm, glai)rois, style 1.0-1.5 c'im, stignma  
2.0-2.3 X 2.5 mmiii. Drupes 2.0-2.8 X 2.5-3.0 ciii,  
lnot leiitiicellate; s-leds 1.3-2.0 x 1.0-1.5 e<m.

Di.sr"htntion. Mexico (Campni)heli. (;uerrero, Quintana  
Roo, N Irac•uz. aniid Yucalan) aiid Central America  
(Belize. ;uatemala,al ail Nicairagua).

li.si "ssion. (Casab'ti dela guinu' ti and C. litcel(ia aie  
moriph: o gically veriy siiillar,. buil iley caii bel easily  
distingiisihed v li eii sihape of thiei laminiiae (l>lanceo-  
late ini C(. g•uneri vs. lian'ceolate to ellillic in C.  
theelii). Ihe hairs in lihe corolla tube (al)sent in C.  
gaiiimeri vs. presinl ii C. thetliia}). and lthe color of lthe  
flowers (giren-iiisli y ellow iii C. g•au<meri vs. yellow or  
orange in C. therelia).

Sih<letl.d speci.rren< ,ra mined. l'i. I IZIE. Corozal: Basil  
Jones umil>rgis, 15 km N de Sain lPe'rro. ,S. aTrrc 308,

(MEXU). (;GUATEMALA . Peiin: )Do(s l.aunas. iii 7 on  
Ixcario moad, E. (.Contrer. 8397 (MINXI . NY). MEXICO.  
Camiipeclhu: Km 6 ruiio a Nu ieo Becal. Hi<a1b 103  
( II.EXL ). Giierero: C:(rr Alquil•i. ca. liel puiielo dr  
Mazallan. ch/iuuwae s.n. (MII'EXU). Quintana Roo: 0.7 km N  
dh pobllarlo Sabana lle San Francisco, D. Al'ru/c: 9126



(MEXU). Veracruz: (Cerro de Cuauhini. 1l. Corl'. 112  
(MEXU). Yucatita : (Cilla del cainii•o Sinor-Sain n iiniio.  
1M. Correa 260 (MXI t).

2. *Caschela ovata* ((Cai.) l.il)old. Fetlidds leperlt.  
)1: 53. 1980. Basionvm: *Cerbera o'tala* Cav.  
luon. 3: 35. Ip. 270. 1796. Ther<'lti i oaula  
(Cai.) A. l)C. Prldr. 8: 31;. 1811. TY"1E:  
Mexico. Niitva lispaa (liutilylv). MA\ not  
s Nn. MA photo MA!).

*Cerbera* //iouora Rocii. & Scirult.. S-.st. \e. 1: )798. 18 19.  
Syn. nov. *Caschela illiodora* (Hom-i. Scultl.) l.i)ppold.

Feildd s li]erl. 91: 53. 198(). ThereY in a//luio oru (limiii. <&  
Schull.) Allorge. Sucu'lentes 21: 27. 199 . T P'fE:  
lexico.. (;c, rrei r: -ineri Zuriptiilan et M's-.le lanri. in  
convalli Z.opilol'." A\pr. 1803]. F. \. tl. . H nmlodl &  
A. J. . nplan)id s.n. (hol)otvype. P tit seeni. P pholo NY!).  
C-erera cuni/idoliai Kuniith, Nov. (;en. Sl). 3: 224. 1 i 18 l 8191.  
Th/eretita iuuifoli (Kunth) A. l)(.. lProdr. 8: 311. 1811.  
TYPE: Mrx 'ico. (;tiiriro: "iierit iiiipangio it M'csalanm.  
iii 'onvalli/iopiilot.'" l A i. 18031. l'. ll . H. A. Ht uniblht &  
A. .. A. linplhn/U s.n. (hololypi.. P niot seenii. P photo  
MEXU!).

Therti ('n1 'i/i / (k uilh) A. t C. ar. a. undrieu.iii \. l)C..  
Prodr. 8: 311. 1811. ' P" l1'.: Mexii'. Mi-xi'uco-MNor<lou ]: in  
Mexico al (;onacatcpr. . ( Andrier, 2~i1 (hiolotl p. (;-  
i)C!; isotype, P nii seei).

The(retii pilinurr itlia li Hhiini.. Bot. \Vo . iulpiir 12 l. i. 43.  
1845. C s•, b ela/ plu ii'irifolia (T l'nthl.) . ipipolul. lFedile  
Repe'rt. 91: 53. 1980. T' 11P: lHonduras. Gulf of l'unseca.  
S. Silir .n. Si i/ . (ictipt , di 'sigtiah' ly N(l elson (1996, O 1l:  
60), K noil seen. K pihot K!).

Trees 2.0-10.0 m. l 'caves pel'iolate: laiiniime l)-  
ovate to o()lanccn'lahl. 5.5-17.5 X 2.5-8.5 mni.  
leathery, lirsule lo tomentoiose, witxh coi()niisi(ious  
secondary venalion. iiflorescencii e with 5 l 15  
llowers: 'pedunles 0.5- 1.3 cmi. hirsute to glalrate:  
l)racts ovale. (3.0-)5.()-7.() X 2.0-().) mm. persistent.  
lomentose. l'lowiiers vilth ledicels 2.4-7.0 (iii. lirsute  
to glahrte: sep)als ovale. 0.5-1.2 X 0.3-0.5 uni.  
glabrous: corolla hellow, tube 0.8-2.5 cm.  
4.0 mm diain., internally glalrouis. throat (0.9-)1.3-  
2.5 cm, 2.0-2.3 mi diiim.. lobeis ollong, (1.2-)2.4-  
4.5 X (1.0-)2.2-2.5 cmi: anthers 2.0 X 1.0 mm; ovary  
2.0 X 4.0)-.0 min. glairous. sille 1.5 m., sligma  
1.5-2.0 X 2.5 nlun. Drupes 2.0-3.7 X 2.8-5.5 cm.  
lenticellate; sceds 1.8-2.0 X 1.8 mni.

Distribut)ioi. Mexico, (Chiapas. Colima. D)iralngo.  
(uerreroi. Jaliscoi. Mexicoii. Miclihoa(in,. Moirelos.  
Nayarit, Oaxaca, Sinaloa. and Zaaiclcas), Costa hica,  
El Salvador, (Guaemiiala, Honiiuras. and Nicaragua.

Disculssion. Cascal/la or'atla is easy to ricolgnize lby  
the obovaltc o ob)lani'eolate (caves, with allahery



## [Begin Page: Page 320]

Annals of the  
Missouri Botanical Garden

i'(c isls'l'ic (' , iliiii rl)ose iii tilll-uu i rti ii ,tti a lr conspic('i uous  
seconldarv \ (, nation.

Src'leterd srf'ecieis )nun SA ddA.COS (;.uaila-  
caste: 'Peinsuila i, Ni(rivai. hrjul O la Isla . (Q. jinun :  
161 (N'V). I,1 SA\A i)Oli. L LLibrtdl: l'unit Sihua-  
tlclW luui, c rr. l,loiral (1 <i <'ii l e iinl . l •lrin lr i 637( (N1).  
(;tAT\ MAI \A. El Quiich: lio Bllanco. nriar illage 1r R1Lir  
Blanco, L. \1illim, 22/i5 (N). 110 )NI)Ili\AS. Mlorazimn:  
l)raiiinag of t ih li ro Y'ti;are, (Cas antilli a. Cl(;lr.'irrii 181  
(N). MKEXICO( . (hiapas: ll kim \X\ ie Tlxia (;utirrear. la \\  
(le la cirlonii Juanii risi'n., iiYrrs-(urcrtri 19/i.s (Ml'. k ).  
(o(liiai: Manizaniill . il'ihln'r 10fi9 (NY•). IDurauglo: t kml  
S [le Huaia•taiilr. . . (;in(ail: 210.' (MEXti). (Guille o:  
Siichopi la. Iruil/ 1107 (Ml l';X ). Jalisco: (Chiiialisli, AR.  
Hcrninuilz ) 9/20 (M i';XL ). iMxico: l)lores. Ihmiudu .31264>  
(M1Ei). . lichouacin: .S-- k In Ni de(l lai (lestitiar  
a 'Truzaitia. . 11 km N ' ; ( Ti(nlihec) , '. Chi/rriir .5 (M KXU ).  
IMorelos: llrc'li Xiciitlai a Xicallaritla, Querudii 16(99  
( iM X i). Nayarit: (:i ilora(li iii d l l ira. l< rtil ' : .3107  
(MEXU). (Oxaca: 50 mi. S ol( ) xac( oln hi ., D'al" /.43ri(6)  
(MKXIE). Sinahl: (3 km NEKi (li Cilia<'1 n. iruiir a la pr-sa•  
El :(inr•tr., . (i'hiz 327 i(MKXI . Zacatenca: V de  
Pullj>o Vicioj. (Crri dl P'iirmiir lailrra lEl. casa de J. Avala.  
Bdlla iir 8182 ( X11 l ). NI:(AIA<(;l \A . lo>aco: klm 101 carr.  
ll ipla. il l )'ala , al. 1 r. l lrena ii i362 (M iEXI ).

3. (iascul('ila pinifolia (Staindl. & Stev ruiii.) Alarado-  
(:irdiis •• (Or)hi-ol.-lixh th, c.oriin. iin( . u-asioniyi:  
7iThei're, tlii urriir(ianu (iers.) . Siiiii. ivar. piiii/ullii  
Slanill. & St• cer-m., Ailier. Midi. iNaturalist 36:  
185. l() 6. T'ihrelia inifJlit (Stanll. •& Sstever.)  
.1. K. \ illianls. Sida 17: 187. 1996. ITYPE:  
Mexico. Miiiiiocic-i: Irail fnir Apimtziiwian to  
Tacilarr. 7 \Aug. 91.). l, C. Le aeunworth 505  
(hiolrityllr. i' n t sl ei., l'" phooii Mti XLI ; isotvlpes,  
(l not seeni. N)' nol scei. N: plihot NY!).

Trcs or ,lirubs l .8 i-.0 it. ica\es ss.,sile: laminan  
linear. 8.0-20.0) X 0.1 -(.)3 ci, i niilliiranaieuius.  
glalirouis lo hirsite,. ini iic)sl)icui•) sconni lar vcina-  
lion. Infloresceinces with ) tlo ll l'lower: [iediincles  
0.8-3.) ('ii, hi.irsule to glalbrale: bralcts ovale. 3.1-  
1.9(-6.0)) X ,3.( ...- miin . )ersisteint, hlirsulnlou( s.



Fli owcrs w'lli lcdicel s 1.)-2.7 .ii. glalirons: sepals ovate, (.5-1.1 X 3.)- .)ii iin . glairons: corolla yellow, lule 1.0-1.8 cm. 3.0-1.) iin d(liai., glaironus insii i , thlro t 0.9-1.1 cm. i 1.-2.) n il iam., lo )es oblong, 2.1-3.7 X 2.0 cm: iuilhers 1.3-2.0 X 1.2 ilin: i\ ary 2.5-3.2 X 3.0 inl. glairous. s\lc 1.2-1.5 cm, stligua 2.0-2.1 X :3.)0 iim. i)rupes 2.5-3.0 X 1.0-5.)0 c, leniticellate: seedrs 1.0-1. X 1.0 'ii.

Dislrihu/lin. iL'iilirc ni 11Mexico in liie statc. of (i lierrero. M+lxico, MiichoacaXii. (iin r l uci ).

Disclu.ii.in. )Occsionallu C,(r'ii/cla pin(i/lia is/ iincorrcllyv (lxtcrmiitll+(l as C. lhc'relici. iiii tihc can bic casily distinglisleid i ) lill haille oi f llii la minae (lin'ar ii C. piti/r /irl vts. launcclalic ti> llip)tic in C. tl ret'cri ). lli in•diuniicr tli 1 1 iii iihc liracts (hirs inllnUii s

in C'. piniJilliu vs. glabrous iin C. ltereti), aind the lairs iin thi orolla l lu e (abisent in (C. tiif.>li vs. prsent•ii (C'. l// ,icia).

Sir,,ii' si'irrimenr, r.rxuna in . 11 EXICO). Glu rrero: 2) ki S\ i/i, nirrn ... r'ai. (iiaacl mi, . l'. lliiezms 1•36 (N'). Mxico: liej.iu .s. G. lliiilon t 792 (N'). MNichoaein: En lras (iColo ias. E.. lrtarinw: et il. 3.' 9 (MEXI ). Puebla: l'araie Cerrr (;Conri. 1 km NHI (l la ca 'rcria inum ici)ial. (Ctilaret, l1 (l X l'XI).

1. (asea ilw 'ca th veti (l-) [i1t)ldl , hl' ehlcs iclpcrt. S1(1-2): 52. l O8 . l.alsionviir : Cererxn' tr hcrtlia l... Sp. l'. l: 200. 1753. C( rbr i ' jrer riiinra Pers., Srn. Pl. l: 267. 1805. Tlher/eltiur nerii/flia Juss. ex Steind.. NM ilriin l. ll t. (idi. 2). 180. 1821. C('asicl'/)i iperrian (Pers.) lafi. Svl\va l'llur. 162. 18<38. 77hereT i lineari. l'af.. Sxlva 'clltir. 91. 1838. Theret'ia pi erl i<n (Pers.) K. Sclluit.. iin Engler >l & Pra•ntl. Nat. IPflaiizenilar n. i: 159. 1895. Tlie-r'li tnt'r nti (l,) Mills l., Field Mus. Nat. llist. Blol. Ser. 2: 83. 1<)00. Tr'r'fli.: A ii 'irica. s. li'. et coll. (holot i e), l. li r11. Linni. 208.1 . IM nol sean). l•igiu l1).

i/Thi r tin r 'cotui\ lr. g r \. l), lPir. r. i: 3; l31. l i l . Sx n. Inmi . T'l'K : Mixici. al'inxaiislii : Talmpico, l8 27., ./ . IB'rlai ndier l18/ (htii louilr. (-)C!: is, iltpi . 1' not s iei. P ilinia M l l1.

Trccs or slruibs 2.0-8.0 ii. l,laves perliliale: laurminua- lanrcclalc lo elliptical. 8.0-16.3 X 0.5-1.4 i. niiri, l•rana•iia ,ii. la)irons, witll iionsplicui-(os s.cou(larv 'vnalito. Inflorescences with 6 to 8 l)owers; i)e(liincls 0.3- 0). ni. glal)i'brous: lbracts \val,. 1.8-1.0 X 1.0-2.0 unl, (d(ciuuous, glairouns. lho•ers wilh 11|(die-ls 2.5-3.0 cm, glabrtlus: sepals i ovat to lanciu-late, (0.5-1.3 X 0.2-0. i(rmr. glaironis; ,orolla \ellow or orangei. tul)c 1.2-1.7 c'i,. 3.0-5.0 niliamii.. internally )Ulibesc('enl., throat 0.8-1.1 cm. 1.2-1.1 <iir



(diam. lobes) oblong. 2.5-3.5 X 1.7-2.5 cm: anthers 2.0-2.5 X 1.5 mm; ovary 1.0 X 3.0 mm, glabrous. Style 1.0-1.2 (in stamens 2.0-3.0 X 2.5-3.0 mm).  
Drupis 2.5-3.5 X 2.1-1.5 mm. Semences 1.0-1.2 X 1.0 mm.

Distrib. Mexico (Chiapas, Guerrero, Hidalgo, Michoacán, Nayarit, Oaxaca, Puebla, Querétaro, San Luis Potosí, Tlaxcala, Veracruz, Yucatán). (Central America: Guatemala, Honduras, Nicaragua, Panama), Caribbean (Cuba, Haiti, Santo Domingo, Puerto Rico). Also cultivated in the tropics of the world.

Ischaemum. This species is rare in the Caribbean because of its late

320

[Begin Page: Page 321]

Volume 94, Number 2  
2007

Alvarado-Cerdas & Ochoterena  
Cascabela-Thevetia Species Complex

leaves. However, they can be distinguished by the secondary veins (inconspicuous in *C. theretia* vs. exposed in *C. thevetioides*), the leaf indumentum (glabrous in *C. thevetia* vs. tomentose in *C. thevetioides*), and the corolla tube size (1.2-1.7 cm in *C. thevetia* vs. 2.0-3.0 cm in *C. thevetioides*). In the Linnean herbaria there are other specimens that can be associated with *C. theretia*: Linn 296.4 (INN not seen, INN photo MEXU!) and S-Linn. IDC 105.5 (S not seen, S photo S!). Morales (2005) considers that the holotype of this species is Herb. Linn. 298.1 (BM), but there is no discussion supporting this decision. We are provisionally accepting his choice, mainly because we did not have access to that specimen, but we consider that it should be reviewed having all the material available.



Selerctld specimens examinrd. BAHAMAS: s. lo,.. 13 Apr 1978. Braee 213 (516) (NY). BELIZE. Cayo: El (Cavo and vicinity. Clhank .33. (MEXU). BOLIVIA. Sauta Cruz: region de Lomer,o, cornmnidlad de San Antonior, cerca de la iglesia. M. Toledlo 291 (NY). BRAZII,. Villa Maria. 0. . Kinize s.n. (NY). BRITISH GUIANA. s. loc.. Jenmain 48-2 (NY). COI,(,)MBIA. Anlioquia: El Bagre. along road near airport. Zarucchr i 3260 (NY). COSTA RICA. San Jos: San Pedro. Ciudad Universitaria. Ddihbeler 571 (MEXU). CUIBA. Ensenada de Mora. river valley. N. Britton 12954 (NY'). DOMINICAN RE>PBLIC. Vicinity Rio Arriba del Norte. N of San Jlan, R. Hifoward 9301 (NY). ECUADOR. In collibusn propc ;Guayaquil. Mille 60 (NY). EI. SALVADOR. Sonsonete: vicinity of Nahuilingi. P. StairleY 22012 (NY). GUATE MALA. Santa Rosa: Cenaguilla. Heyden 3995 (NY). IHAITI. Morne l'Hospital, Fortan Prince, Ioldridge 102 (NY). IION I)URAS. Puerto Sierra, P. Wilson 317 (NY). JAMAICA. Saint Andrew: above Mahogarn V'ale foot blridge, Yuncker 18325 (NY). MEXICO. Campeche: 2 km W de Calakmul, carnino a la Laguna, E. Martrinz et al. 27644 (MEXU). Cliiapas: Eseuintla, Matudal 16715 (MEXL). Guerrero: Costa Verde. Luugman .3325 (MEXL). Hidalgo: Lriiilcs (le Hidalgo-San Luis Piitosi. hacia T' i.azucliale, R. Herndnidez 3922 (MEXU). Michoacan: en Las Colonias. J. Soto 4966 (MEXU). Nayarit: La Quita la Concordia. en e campanamiento Balleto. 0. T/elle 4139 (MEXU). Oaxaca: San Juan Atcpec. 8 km de la Lerracerii al plollado, hacia Abejones, en el Peinte die Rio (Grande. Alvtarido-Cdrdenas et al. 38 (MEXU). Puebla: near Coicatldn on Cerro Ajuereado acnd in the adjacent valley, Smith. C. .3640 (NY). Quertaro: Orilla del Rio Sanla Maria, 4 km de las mesas de Agua Iria. A. Herrera 128 (MEXU). Quintana Roo: en San Miguel Cozmiiiel. lote baldlio. Cabrera 13622 (MEXU). San Luis Potosi: l{ascon. Pringle 4107 (NY). Tahasco: Carr. IV-0 en el Aserridero (iiuemado. Culzada 2375 (NY). Tamnaulipas: Sierra Guatemala. I air mile N of the square at Go(mez Farias on road loi Rancho del Cielo. Sullicani 683 (NY). Veracruz: 2 km NE. of Emiliano Zapala (Carrizal). 1 km S of hww. Mex 14)0, Hasen 7518 (NY). Yucatan: I km al SE de Tecax, sobre la carr. a Chelumal. Cabrerai 11328 (MEXU). NICAR GU A. Chontales: 2-3 krm NE de Cuapa. Nee 28177 (NY). PANAMA. D)iah)o. Blum 3987 (N'Y). PERU. Cajaniareca: ca. 35 km iE of Pucara, llesidle Rlo luanca-bamt>a. I. Genl-tr 22757 (NY). PIUEI'() RICO. Eajardo, Sintenis 1650 (NY). VENEZ IE.A. Caracas: los (Chaguar-amos. isalen a3 (N Y).

5. Cascabela thevetioides (Kunth) Lippold.  
Feddes Repert. 91: 53. 1980. Basirom:  
Cerbera thevetioides Kunth, Nov. (en. Sp. 3:  
223. 1818 [1819]. Thevetia thevetioides  
(Kunth) K. Schum.. Nat. Pflanzenfam. 4(2):  
159. 1895. TYPE: Mexico. Guerrero: Taxco.  
[Apr. 1803], F. W. H. A. Humboldt & A. J. A.  
Bonpland s.n. (holotype. P not seen. P photo



MEXU!). Figure 1A. B.

*Thevetia cotli* var. *yccotli* A. D)C. Prodr. 8: 343. 1814.

TYPE: Mexico. [Mexico?]: In Mexico ail Gonacatepc C. G.

Indrieux 253 (holotype, G-DC!; isotype. P not seen).

Trees 2.5-10.0 m. Leaves petiolate: laminae lanceolate, 6.0-14.0 X 0.5-1.3 cm, membranaceous, glabrous to tomentose, with conspicuous secondary venation. Inflorescences with 10 to 18 flowers: peduncles 0.6-2.1 cm, glabrous; bracts lanceolate to ovate. 0.4-1.1 X 3.0-4.0 mm. (lecidious. glabrous. Flowers with pedicels 1.2-2.5 cm. glabrous: sepals ovate to lanceolate. 0.6-1.3 X ca. 0.5 cm, glabrous to lustrous: corolla yellow, tube 2.0-3.0 cm, 3.0-5.5 mm diam., internally glabrous. throat 1.2-1.9 cm. 1.0-1.8 cm diam.: lobes obovate. 4.0-5.3 X 3.0-3.5 mm; anthers 2.0-2.8 X 1.0-1.5 mm; ovary 2.5-4.0 X 2.0-2.5 mm, glabrous. style 1.8-2.0 cm, stigma 2.3-2.5 X 2.6-3.0 mm. Drupes 2.3-4.5 X 3.0-6.5 cm, lenticellate; seeds 1.5-1.8 X 1.5-2.0 cm.

Distribution. Endemic of Mexico in the Distrito Federal and the states of Guanajuato, Guerrero, Mexico, Michoacán, Morelos, Oaxaca, Puebla, and Querétaro.

Discussion. This species is frequently confused with *Casahuate thevetia*, because both species have lanceolate leaves. However, they can be distinguished by the presentation of the secondary veins (exposed in *C. thevetioides* vs. inconspicuous in *C. thevetia*). Leaf pubescence (tomentose), to some extent by the flower size (corolla tube 2.0-3.0 cm in *C. thevetioides* vs. 1.2-1.7 cm in *C. thevetia*), and to some degree by the fruit size (drupes 2.3-4.5 X 3.0-6.5 cm in *C. thevetioides* vs. 2.5-3.5 X 2.1-4.5 cm in *C. thevetia*).

Selected specimens examined. MEXICO. Distrito Federal: Cova caní. Jardín Botánico. García-Mendoza 7194 (MEXL). Guerrero: Ajuatetlan. reserva campesina. Godínez I (MEXL). Guanajuato: Delgado, cerca de Neutra, Rzedowski 39849 (MEXLi). Mexico: Tepetitlán. F. Venlura 1239 (MEXU). Milioacán: Hulelamo, en las colonias, J. Soto 4274 (MEXI). Morelos: lava beds near Cuernavaca, Pringle 6332 (MEXU, NY). Oaxaca: Tlacolula, Tlacoahuayo, Conzattli 46.31 (MEXLI). Puebla: Loma al NIE: dtel Calvario de Caltepec, Tenorio & Alnrado-Cirdeñas 20638 (MEXU). Querétaro: El Batán. Irgiellés 1055 (MEXL).

*Thevetia* L., Opera Var. 212. 1758, nom. cons.

Ahouai Mill., Gard. Dict. Abr. (ed. 4). 1754. Ahouai

Boehmér, Def. (en. Pl. 36. 1760. .Ahouai Adans.



Annals of the  
Missouri Botanical Garden

lain. Pl. 2: 171. 1763. TI rt'U i< s'clinil Allouai K.  
Schltnm. in EKnglr & t>'ranil. Nat. l'Il[iizeniilini. 4(2):  
104. 1805. tl/ieriolsis iHuslv & \Vootlson,. Ann.  
Missourli Hot. (;lar. 2: 11. (2: 192. l/iorai Pichonl.  
\Ani. Mus. Natl. Ilisl. Nal. 13: 227. 1948. TY'I'IK:  
T/n'r'li, allouai (l,.) A. l)(: . l'ro r. <>: 315. 1811.  
'lyp. c<.ns. (C'''int'r(i iii ia i L.. Sp' . 'l. 20(8. 1753].  
Shruhs or- lrei s \[ itih i ilkt l;]3L x. Leaves ;all' rnal(' .  
p'foliale: iirilulY iie suh l i lhTi.er, wilh in.cons)ici'iol) s  
s(coiaii rv \ v natin. lflor'sc'iienc ttr. mini al. ('o ' i ii) s  
sin l l, r arl'1\ (ml11po1 ll . S(. ials o itl ('coll)r' s:  
corolla , <lh . l<'(lo 'l vlowi is sil i ti s linie(t withl  
Intrl)le. hyl\ )og'nous, hi)pl'pocral'rilorni i)r f unnlfforn.l,  
loies sinlisirorse•contloril'l, r'llexed or cxlcnc<,h l:  
su i)raslaminiali l li) iindag1 's illnil. \illons: anthe rs  
sul)[ior]1d . lv rits., latrirsc. inelu(lin ' agghl iinate(ld ni  
lle sli;ng . apical (on(i 'ti(' . l eltoii ( daark. fuse(d:  
ilfraistaniitnal alt i i ii i lags. ( aii ( l iirt lar . hirsntulou s.  
()Ovar partially s\unar)pic. ,vules 2 p:r Or11p'l.  
arginiil i. la .ntatioL . slig' n •l oni (al. iasi 10 -loi(t d:(  
nh('lariV aiiiiinular. Fruii iit. s ire ifi rm (drtii Ls. e(x .ar  
re(d. w ith or w ilhout l(lmticels. inmes(o arl) leatl(r),.  
emidocarp segmenitil. hiiin. r<iugh; seuds itih ork  
'ithoiul 'wing. whou win|,d le( imlriale. lesla crusl-  
(c',ons )r llhallerv. emir,o,) ((omi[ress<dl in one sile.(

k ' in HI ( ll .(t ,101 i ii, 7 111 :a i l

l . l \a lamina lnh ol. . . . . M s o i 2. ( . 2 1a( .oni.t,  
lb). l rf lamina O 0(1' ltal ci s)l.ulale.

21. Planis 1.3i 13.0 <) lall: h.al, . hir-i m ulonus o  
hlabrous, 'crolla hipl,,'ruhrilrns; swe"1  
7((l( h' sla (' 'toin 'ls ..... . l. 7 | h)oi

fnlil i f irni: s \ls wi . lss. testa l lwri . .  
3. 7' bi(orous

1. iT hl'evi 'ia ahouai (1..) \. l)(:.. rll, ( r. l , :. llil.  
l 18l l. Atsi .l M s.: ('rl lera ais . al. 1.., S2l. ll. 'i..  
2. 303. 17:2. l'/lum'rio)is /a uil (l,.) IRush'  
e& \ool(lson,. Ann. M issouri i.<t. ;7a(l. 21: l 1.  
1S :37. T'l') : Brazil. (l't)l.O (.. (lesignaole(l l  
ll r'uwweller)i' (10. 3 127: 9) l . lli . (:lil'flo rl:  
7(i. tlume'ria Nu. l. 1li1 lut s 1en,, lIM i)o1 lo  
1i ,1"). F ig ilr. 11't . l.

(:C rbrD 1(i a( Kunth, 'Nov. (;n. S1. 3: 32.3. 18P). Theortia  
chida1 (kunlh) -\ l)(:.. l'rt (lr. u: 314. l 11. .llur i (1i(da  
(Kunt th) !'i'hlon. Anu. M uA s. •atl. ll|st. \al. l3: 227. l;11 .



'r', l'KI: -\ 1'ri3a '(,ualhorial l:Clonihin l: "C(:r" s it a1 mslini  
llulmiri. 't juxln 'lTurha. N to.. ('rao ah'nsium.". 1'. ll. ll.  
1. lhunthold " & 1..../l 1. ll•) palnd ,.1. (h1(hlt11'. P no,  
, . l lh loh MI':x!!).

T/wrr"/ia ,llW,,th/l/l Mli•es. l)o':,n. S. ini. 20. ( l Nt ,. T '1 'l' l :  
,',/zt'(qa. \Valh' la Cura. Alhori ll1.H ( luhl u', i . l,\1!).

Shrubs, rare! tres 1.5 1:3.0 m. alnit u •" lov1'ale  
th jllil)'al, ,,O- :30.0 X 3.13-f.0 u|n. hirs lut lous or  
lal)rous. Inflor|'s'en"es ((1' 10 to ,1 flowers:l  
1)e(lin'les 5.0-15.0 l ) n. ghabrus: b)ra l.s o aile. l. -

l1.5 X 2.0 mm persisten't. glatirous. l'otrs wi( iih  
p'li iels .) -3.0 (une. glabtrous: se'a1ls ovate'. 1.0-7.3  
X 1.0-5.0 miii. glalrosii: Uorolla vello\t tto v'lliowish  
,r \hile, hil)ppocralteriform. luie 2.0-3.5 cni. 3.0-  
1.0 nmm (liami.. internally glahro.us. lol s. olhlong-  
o(l(vate. 0.7-1.8 X O.-(0.8, cm. r|h'h'xedl, glalh'ous:  
.inliitrs 2.0 X l1.0 niii: ovarv 2.0 X 2.0 nmm. gtlaiibrs.  
st, l 1.:8 ti1. slitimal 2.2 X 1.0-5.0 ninll l. )llirupe 2.)-  
4.10 X 2.(0-3.8 icmi , mlt ll'liiic'lati': st'etds 2.5 X  
1.l l n. vini g d. l t'la 'rustl(''acco s.

D t)ilri) ulion. M 'xico ((: m| ll . ((: lhall>he.. ii('U r-  
r'ro. )axaca. l'ebha. )uintlana lio . 'la asco.  
V(rai-riz. and 1 Yuatha), (Centrai A\inriL'a (Be'lize.  
(osta llira., (l iiatei' ala. lHondur'as. Ni(•,lraigu ,. an  
l'ainama). Sonuthl A\nmri ((Coliomnlia ad \,'nezuella).  
and llei \tillhs (Cuba). 'rTodav nl•ti. at•e( in llhl  
ltirop s of lite t oilld.

i)iscu."s<- i n. "lt/i l etii it al oua i is easily rti',cogii iz. l l i i  
lh/t hit'sulloul)s lo glahlro s 'l,,in,,e. thl' t o':ro la lo- u es  
'rllexel. and( lh' s•• (ls wilih fimbriatt ' vi(ig 1|x|  
cliiaita(ccot testa.

. t/l cti('t. spci iii ' tm i 'rnl x min'd. ll' t /lZ 'l. (:ta o: it1it il , of  
ciiuctu s . fr M illi.tnari., 7'. CroL l' i\.'x. 1 (ui ). COI.O() l \.  
Antlio< ia: (Conilhi 12 l km 1: i \,rlolc tcs'. ,aioi i r0i(l tu  
1ilNtfrut. /,rutirHi iL2i (ti1 ). (:)ST\ 11(:\ . Lino uin:  
lfai, , - • l f ol hL ul.. L id' l l, i . toi t n ff j ,un fi" t ,h.t  
1). ,S/i'r /s ,t al. 21121) ( ll X',t)l\.( ll S\ ailla Cla:

lz/ai l: i 'l' t O l r, . la M in t e d l l',inil' l, ri1 ; 'i •' 1l l':.sl, '  
'linu>ril 11:5i7 (i llilXlt . f (ONI)t l( S. At lantidat : l i'( init ( .  
la. (A:ia. }tunl,<r 8281 (\i. MEXICO. Camp., ll.e:  
(:aliakrNI . (l.) km N \ (lr l'ioinrl's i l i' . 11 (:.,f-Cu i<<u 2:77.5)  
(i'\ l . h :llialas: (:atizaji. l.aguiii. N < (:tf lti ja Lt n r••i 0 llhi hi \.  
l'it . Vilha lh.rm ,sa and \h(rill ,l and l' o, Injuril1hs (;ram ld -  
li-t ll't > 287•2 (11' Xl i . (;u rrt ro: . Sit n \gi stins 03)tl i .  
So.l;r l)n1, 'd'h'l ll' llguala. Heiitr ind : i d /11 <,n (/8l (\Ml.l .  
(<)ax at t: Ct l it'allhih . (Caf l lil Kl t r. l. (:o t:ttti l:tl (M l':\ ).  
l'u l h .la: llil i. iun l . l C 'r . ( l m . \ i u ,i' t m ' 178'(N l\11:E \ l .  
(Jintanl loo: 1 kUi N h\ l 'untral (qui ' \Ai(rifla \ lt . c<rlt . i .  
7'1,,0: 21 17 (MKXM ). Tualasco: A , ), l l'(lh>. a l.a l'r'c•ha dil  
lnlr' l1 Cio: . (Guf dnrrin r ).i< IMN:\A1. . er'a rulxz:  
20 km 1 h, (l r hCa 'niu'-A in'aJln, l'(/w:-;l,"om J)' ( , \ l+:\ l ).  
Yu1 ll' 11i": ('n lus al lr'(l(hr'es (le la zoni;. <rrr(lsin h]L ina 01 a. il.



35 km S\lf d0' >\tktiiz'ah, Calibntri II \l : M't . NI \IH-  
 \(; A. Zelaya: I flun'fi hiis. 1 kln \ \ <l.l l,,tlu, l, <'. i/ l rvni  
 2 12 t7i (MIV . I'\N I \Mi' . larii: al)ng. ri. l(' Lalt)tr•, l2 .az  
 .i. ii,;ar (Cos. l l.i ;a litr( ' <t. 7 : (r,,i 22. (i ' ).  
 \ NI'Z/III 1A. ITr'ujillo: Carr. Mh;+ra<ail, Ag.ua \ ia II) kin  
 1 (l. A n.:i \ i,;a . IHi ,lin 3tl:' 3 ( N').

2. Thevetia lia aia onica DI)uke. \Arc"li. .a'(. lot. Iliio  
 de ,an'iro 3: 2 17. pil. 10(). 1022. T' l'K: I|razil.  
 l'ar(: A\lineiriii, ,l. /Duke . '<05x` (l, t(il)l'.  
 d'signatahl h r,. I( noit se'li).  
 Slirtl.s 2.5-3.0 in. Lamina' la, 'colale. 10.0-13.0  
 X 1.0-1.1 t'iin. li'rsul' lo l ini'ltos.. Inllor .sclinc' s  
 vi11 9 to 1 flo() \rs: ) cllin'es l). ! ('1 11m . liiineli se  
 to galbr'scen: blracts ot\at1, l.0-7.0 X 3.0-1.3 lun.  
 plu-rsistcll. I hirsilulois. Flowe'l rs vwillh pi'ldicls 2.3-

322

[Begin Page: Page 323]

Volume 94, Number 2  
 2007

Alvarado-Cardenas & Ochoterena  
 Cascabela-Thevetia Species Complex

2.8 im, glabrous: sepals ovate, 4.5-8.3 X 3.5-  
 5.()0 mi. hirsutlous: corolla yellow\ tinged with  
 purple, hippoerateriform, tube 1.9-2.0 cii, 3.0-  
 4.0 milrn diam.. internally glabrous, lobes <oblong.  
 1.3-2.5 X 1.3-2.3 cm, extended; anthers 1.9-2.0 X  
 1.3 iiiiii; ovary 1.3-1.7 X 1.5-1.7 n11m. glabrous, style  
 0.7-1.0 em, stigma 2.3 X 2.1 mm. Drupes 3.7-1.5 X  
 3.3-3.5 mci. lenticellate; seeds 2.4 X 1.2 miii. w ing-  
 less. testa leathlerv.

Distribution. From Brazil lo lihe north of lolivia.

l)is ,ussion. Theretia atuazonica sliares \withl T.  
 bicorniUta the tomentose iilumentiii and thle w iigless  
 seeds with leathery testa, but T. <(Inazon<ica is easily  
 distii:iiisheid leanuse it is the only speeies iii the  
 getlus wvith lanieolate leaves and yellow corolla linged  
 with purple. Iii tie origiial description, Duke listed  
 four specimens, lhree of tlieim fromi his own collections  
 (3058H. 3550. 4918) and tie otiiier from Stlhlagei



12455. Although we could not examine any of the specimens, we selected Duke 3058 as the lectotype following Engelman's (1969: 49) unpublished thesis. He mentioned this as the most representative specimen.

Selected specimens. 1011 IA. Departmento de Biología: San Isidro. Ketchum 261 (MO). R1A/11. lato (roses). Malo (roses). Traillspanlaniinteire liy. (Crawford 281 (NY)).

3. *Thevelia hicornuta* Mill. Arg. *Linnaea* 30: 392. 1859-1860. TYPE: s. loc. H. i. l'eddlell 3112 (holotype, PI not seen).

*Thentia paraguayensis* Br. *Ann. New York Acad. Sci.* 7: 158. 1893. TYPE: Paraguay. Central Paraguay. T. Moroi 381 (holotype, NY); isotypes. (11 not seen. MO!). Shrubs 1.0-2.0 m. laminae oblanceolate or spatulate. 5.0-12.0 X 1.5-4.0 cm, lomentose. Inflorescences with 10 to 15 flowers: peduncles 2.0-3.0 cm. obovate; bracts ovate, 4.8-9.8 X 3.1-5.1-0 cm. persistent. lustrous. Flowers with petals 1.5-3.0 m., tomentose: sepals ovate. 5.0-8.5 X 4.0-5.0 m. tomentose: corolla yellow. finely. tube: 3.0-6.0 cm. 2.0-4.0 cm diam., internally glabrous, lobes 1.5-2.0 cm, 1.0-1.5 cm. lobes oblong. 2.0-3.5 X 1.5-1.7 cm: anthers 2.0 X 1.5 mm; ovary 1.5 X 1.5 mm, glabrous, style 3.0-4.0 cm. stigma 2.3 X 2.0 mm. Drupes 2.0-3.0 X 2.0-2.5 cm, not leniculate: seeds 1.5-2.0 X 1.0 mm. wingless. testa leathery.

Distribution. From eastern Brazil to Argentina, mainly in the Chaco region.

Description. Thevetia hicornuta is easily recognized by the oblanceolate to spatulate leaf laminae and the finely lobed corolla.

Selected specimens examined. ALBERTO E. N. T. A. F. M. Bouvier. *Riconada*. Guiglinotti et al. 168 (N). 11, 01/11. Santa Cruz: Laguneta (reservoir area set back from the channel of a stream or small river about 1 km W of the Rio Sieuri. Riser 1592 (MO). BIA/ZIL. Mato Grosso do Sul: Rio Paragnai., porto Mangta, l'ishbchl 29551 (NY). PAIA; AI AY. Alto Paraguay: Irnile a Vale Mi. Riacho Mosquitil. IKicsingx 97(02 (MIXU)).